



Bodleian Libraries

UNIVERSITY OF OXFORD

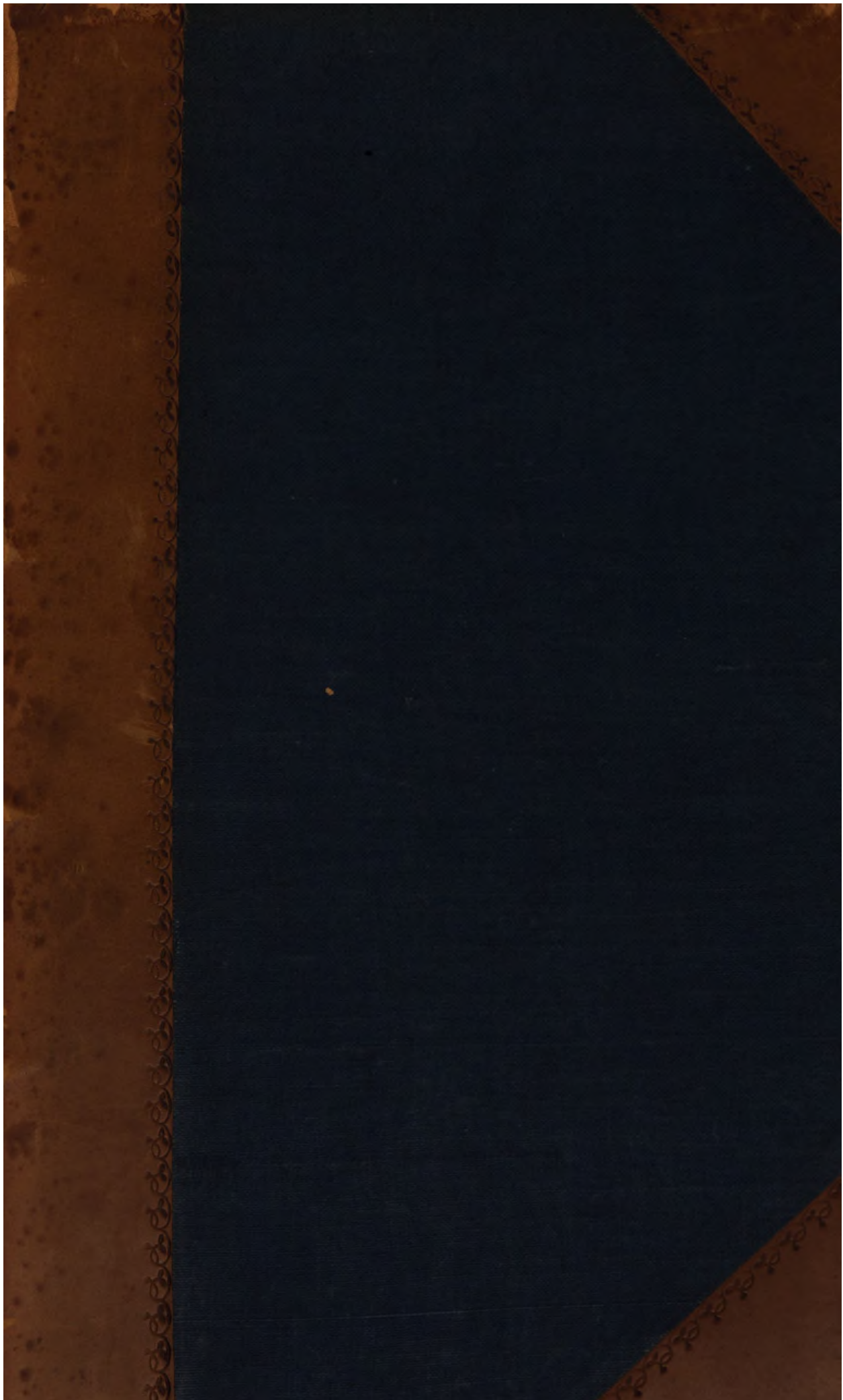
This book is part of the collection held by the Bodleian Libraries and scanned by Google, Inc. for the Google Books Library Project.

For more information see:

<http://www.bodleian.ox.ac.uk/dbooks>



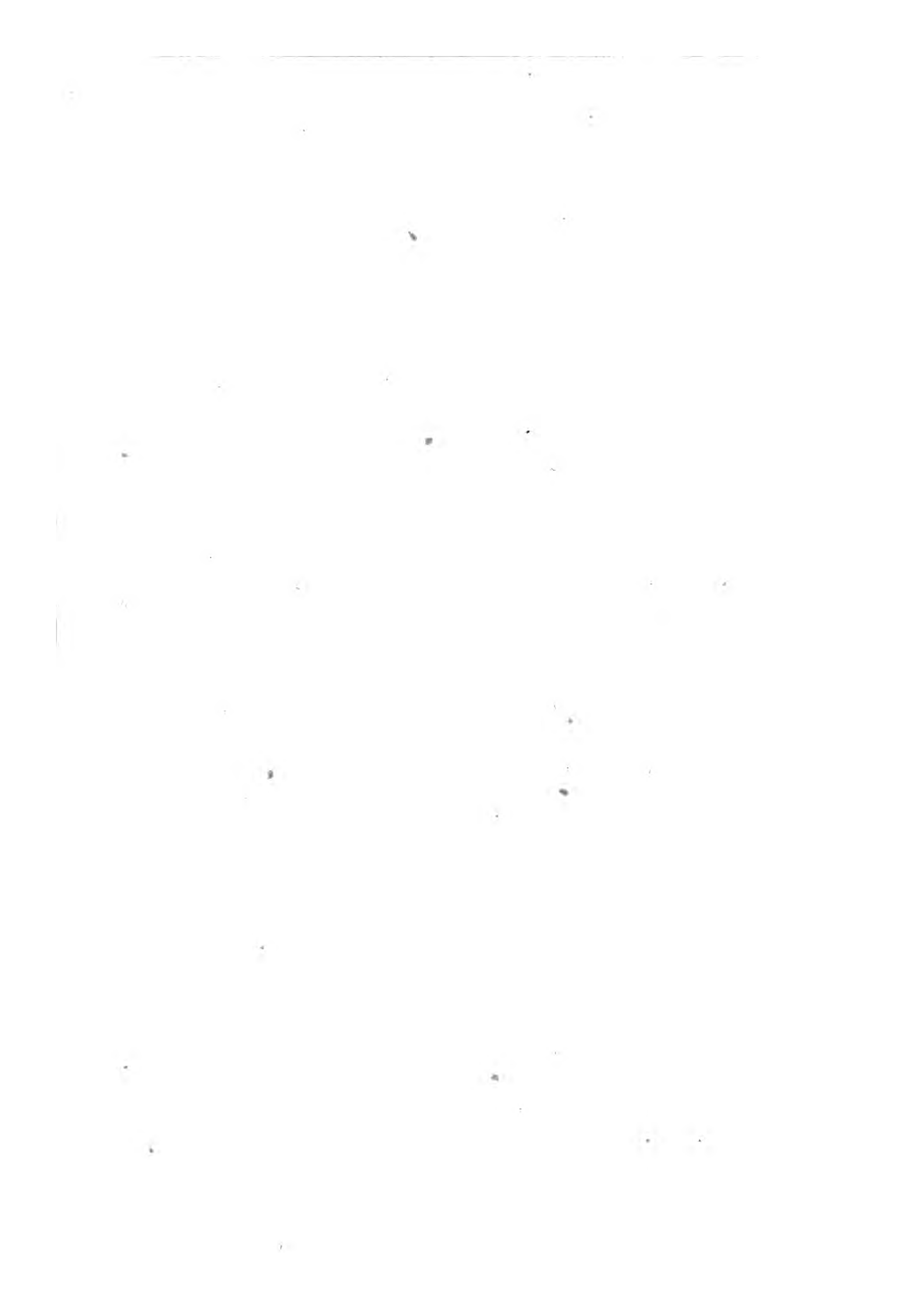
This work is licensed under a Creative Commons Attribution-NonCommercial-ShareAlike 2.0 UK: England & Wales (CC BY-NC-SA 2.0) licence.



38.

968.







INDEX

TO

THE LATE JOHN WALKER'S WORKS.

A

GENERAL INDEX

TO THE

ESSAYS AND CORRESPONDENCE

OF THE LATE

JOHN WALKER,

SOME TIME A FELLOW OF TRINITY COLLEGE, DUBLIN, AND A CLERGYMAN
IN THE ESTABLISHMENT.

BY WILLIAM BURTON.

LONDON:

SOLD BY LONGMAN, ORME, BROWN, GREEN, & LONGMAN;

E. MADDEN AND R. M. TIMS, DUBLIN; A. AND C. BLACK, EDINBURGH.

1838.

968.



London: Printed by G. H. Davidson,
Tudor Street, Blackfriars.

CONTENTS.

	Page
Advertisement	
Part I. Subjects and Names	i.
— II. Hebrew, Greek, and Latin References	lxxxvi.
— III. Quotations from Scripture	lxxxviii.
Additions and Corrections	ciii.
Names by which Jehovah is made known to his people	civ.

ADVERTISEMENT.

It would be superfluous to make any observations here on the utility of an Index: this is so universally admitted, that certain classes of writings are considered deficient without one. Although the "Essays and Correspondence of the late Mr. Walker" may be reckoned among these, yet a disinclination to increase the size and the cost of that work by an addition of his own, and some doubt whether his performance would prove satisfactory, where he most desired it, deterred the Editor from combining an Index with the original publication. The following has been prepared at the suggestion of several esteemed friends; and no pains have been spared to render it comprehensive in matter, faithful in substance, and accurate in reference. It is printed in conformity to the Works to which it refers, and may be conveniently bound with the first Volume, thus rendering both volumes of equal size. To many its detached form will be no objection, and it may in this shape be even rendered serviceable as a ready means for proving to inquirers how much there is in the writings of Mr. Walker deserving the serious consideration of professing Christians in the present day.

At the end of the Index will be found an enumeration of some of "the names by which Jehovah makes himself known to his people:" it is taken from one of Mr. Walker's notes to his bible. A few of Mr. Walker's Letters have been forwarded to the Editor since the publication of the Essays, &c. They relate to the modern practice of Baptism, the question of eating the Supper without Elders, and the substitution of a version of the Psalms of David, (without rhyme) for the hymns at present in use: they would merit a place in the collection, though the substance of them is very fully supplied in some letters that will be found there. On the latter subject he expresses himself more strongly than in the letters published: referring to the Hymns in use among his brethren, he says; "I have had little or nothing to do with the selection; and in my own judgment decidedly prefer some such version of the Psalms of David (without rhyme) as is used in the Glasite societies: though purged from many of the grosser popular errors, I often wish they were burned."

London, November 12th, 1838.

GENERAL INDEX.

PART I.

INDEX OF NAMES AND SUBJECTS.

A.

- A—, J., and D—, T., Letter to ; division in the Church of C—, ii. 275. evils into which it had fallen, *ib.*
- A—, T. Esq., Letter to: inconsistency of frequenting gambling-houses, with the walk of a Christian, ii. 343 *et seq.*
- Abel, believing, i. 123, 285. offered with acceptance, ii. 85.
- Abhorrence of evil, wholly misunderstood by the religious world, i. 458. ii. 132, 133, 480, 502.
- Abraham, natural descent from, the ground of a proud confidence to the Jews, similar to the presumption of unbelieving professors of Christianity now, i. 121, 124. ii. 297.
- , hereditary descent from, not the only title to participation in the Jewish rites of circumcision and baptism, i. 216, 272. ii. 168.
- Acceptance of sinners in the sight of God, i. 19, 94, 135, 180, 351, 509, 517, 541, 558. ii. 79, 117, 122. ground of it mistaken, i. 161, 164, 347, 352, 461, 477. ii. 265, 341, 381.
- Access to God. See *Boldness*.
- Accountable *beings*, consistency of Scripture in addressing men as such, ii. 225.
- for the sentiments of any of its members, how far a church must be so, ii. 326, 327.
- Accused, from Christ, Rom. ix. 3. ii. 103.
- let him be, i. 18, 316, 363, 459, 497 *note*, 510, 525. ii. 166, 403, 409. not an imprecation of the curse of God, ii. 409.
- Act of the mind, supposed to constitute faith, i. 181, 331, 423, 452, 461, 498, 550. ii. 248, 436, 526.
- appropriating, i. 423, 550. ii. 305. See *Appropriation*.
- mutual, enjoined on all the brethren, how only to be observed, i. 412, 417. ii. 204, 217.
- venturesome, i. 361, 423, 461, 476, 550. ii. 248, 347.
- voluntary, what constitutes it, ii. 350.
- Adam, the first, and the calamities derived to his natural descendants, compared with the second, and the blessings derived to his spiritual seed, i. 578.
- Address Expostulatory, to the Methodists, i. 1—32. See *Methodists*. Inconsistencies in it pointed out by the author, i. 6 *note*, 8 *note*. ii. 241, 319.
- to believers of the Gospel, with Appendix, &c., i. 175—213. see *Believers*. In what the author considered it defective, ii. 319.
- to a popular preacher perverting the word of life, i. 478.
- to a young student entering college, i. 585—590. See *Student*.
- Addresses of the brethren in the church, what they should be, ii. 476. of false teachers to different classes of their hearers, profanely called “a rightly dividing the word of truth,” ii. 503.
- Adjuration has not in it the essence of an OATH, i. 413, 505. ii. 7, 297, 349.
- Administration of the Lord’s Supper, indiscriminate, arguments in fa-

- vour of, proved to be fallacious, i. 195, 196, 212.
- Administration, of Lord's Supper, or other ordinances, does not require the presence of Elders, i. 243, 330, 343. ii. 188, 242, 339, 390, 511, 520.
- Administrators of the bread and wine in the Lord's supper, no intimation of such conveyed in the words of institution, ii. 243, 520.
- Admonition of the Lord, an high and important ordinance of Christ's kingdom, applicable only to believers, i. 217, 292, 386, 390—392. ii. 171, 182, 209, 274, 339, 402, 430, 457, 523. cannot be applied by a church to an offender after his removal from it, i. 373, 390, 392. ii. 523. implies no exercise of jurisdiction over an individual or a Church, ii. 27, 456, *et seq.* those *under* it, how to be regarded, ii. 209. evil of rejecting the scriptural application of it, ii. 430.
- and nurture of the Lord, in which Christian parents are commanded to bring up their children, i. 216—221, 261—301, 419, 428, 430. ii. 182, 184, 237, 487.
- of disorderly brethren, i. 190, 229—233, 390, 392. ii. 43, 171, 274, 523.
- , first and second of an heretic, i. 190, 392.
- , letters of, i. 418. ii. 175, 193, 199, 202, 235, 275, 379, 380.
- Admonitions, practical, of Scripture, all grounded on the character of those to whom they are addressed, i. 101, 102, 348. ii. 70.
- Adoption, the spirit of, is the spirit of faith, i. 24, 123. ii. 482.
- Adult believer, may become as unqualified as a child for taking part in the proceedings of the church, i. 298.
- professor, compared with professing child, i. 290, 294.
- Adults, baptism of, i. 215—221, 261—301, 307, 423, *et seq.* ii. 230, 235, 283, 478.
- Advocate, Christian, letter to the Editor of, ii. 186—189. Reply to the Editor's animadversions on a passage in the Apostolic Traditions, 186. to his misrepresentations and unfounded charge, *ib.* to his confident challenge, *ib.* his own assertions facilitate the refutation of his arguments respecting elders, 187. antichristian claim to a priestly character, 188. Christian elders, 189, 190.
- Æschylus, ii. 607.
- Affection, brotherly, scriptural expression of, i. 559.
- Affections connected with the belief of the truth, i. 63—66, 454, 550.
- religious, treatise on, by J. Edwards, i. 66.
- Affirmation, difference between it and every oath, i. 414. ii. 7, 13, 14, 22, 312, 349, *et seq.* solemnity of, does not alter its distinctness of character, ii. 348, 350.
- Afflictions of this life, which believers are called to suffer, i. 181. ii. 69, 70. under the sorest, believers have a cheering prospect, and abundant cause for joy and praise, ii. 96, 108, 410, 422.
- Agapæ, ii. 50, 243.
- Age, apostolic or primitive, of the church, ii. 118, 529, 563. immediately succeeded by corruptions of doctrine and precept, ii. 118.
- last, ii. 147, 427.
- present, character of, i. 565.
- Agent, man a voluntary one, i. 28, 105, 252, 437, 568. ii. 226. a Christian may lawfully appoint one in cases where an oath is legally required, ii. 391—395.
- Agents of Satan, of Antichrist, i. 133, 315, 335, 397, 403, 539. ii. 233, 509, 510, 520. see *Antichrist, Man of Sin, Satan.*
- Agreement to differ on the doctrine and precepts of the divine word, the wicked bond of Antichristian societies, i. 240, 380, 390. ii. 200, 450, 497, 593.
- Ahaz, admonition to, ii. 287.
- Alecto, ii. 529, 637.
- All men, an expression perverted by Arminians and others, ii. 81, 82.
- nations, i. 272. ii. 375.
- Altar, so called, overtops the throne, i. 336. word grossly misapplied by Mr. Parkhurst and others, ii. 115—117.
- Ambassadors of God, the apostles alone entitled to the character of, i. 319, 357. ii. 248, 303.
- America, ii. 242, 574, and Review of Bristed, *passim.* religious tests of several states of, ii. 588, 592. one sect there that proscribes all clergy, ii. 590.
- Americans, native, objects ascribed to them by Mr. Bristed, ii. 594.
- Amicus. his remarks acknowledged, i. 398.
- Amusement, the plea of seeking it, no justification of going into the haunts of wickedness, ii. 343, 344.
- Amusements, any indulgence in, supposed by false religionists to be

- inconsistent with self-denial and spiritual-mindedness, i. 87, ii. 491, 507.
- Ananias and Sapphira, ii. 69.
- Angel of Light, the most deceitful form assumed by the father of lies, i. 371, 476, 499, 534. ii. 80, 191, 505.
- Angels that sinned, incapable of any thing but sin, i. 252. ii. 128. their present state an example of the probationary principle, i. 446.
- Angels, mistranslation of the Greek term for, ii. 555—557.
- Anglican Church, Mr. Bristed's objections to, ii. 573, *et seq.* the most gentlemanly and respectable of all false religious systems, ii. 586.
- and Anglo-American churches, ii. 575.
- Anglo-American church, just as carnal, worldly, and unscriptural, as the Anglican, ii. 585. see *Review of Bristed, passim.*
- Animadversions on Dr. Whateley's pamphlet, ii. 143—151—see *Whateley, Dr.*
- Anna, and other believing Jews, did not consider their religion changed when they acknowledged Jesus to be the Christ, i. 285.
- Annihilation, cannot be the meaning of *everlasting punishment*, ii. 44. the doctrine of, leads to most absurd consequences, ii. 46, 52. is not the most terrible subject of contemplation, ii. 45, 53.
- Anointed one, see *Christ, Messiah.*
- Anointing with oil enjoined by James, affords no foundation for extreme unction of the Papists, ii. 57, 58.
- Anthology, Greek, ii. 599.
- Antichrist, an adversary of Christ under the name of Christian, i. 141, 321, 336, 368, 522. ii. 374, 574. marks of, appearing in societies, systems, &c. i. 337, 340, 355, 499. ii. 196, 520. his servants and agents, i. 338, 397, 403, 484. ii. 233, 354, 510, and variety and assortment of churches and gospels, i. 431, 499. Mr. Walker an apostate from his religion, ii. 319. see *Clerical, Man of Sin.*
- Antichristian character of the clerical order, i. 337, 343, 356, 404. ii. 73, 511. of churches and religious associations, i. 337, 381, 384. ii. 191, 196, 221, 257, 338, 443, 519. what properly constitutes it, i. 368. ii. 374.
- — — — — corruptions obscuring scriptural principles, i. 321, 337, 398, 400. ii. 118, 502, 520, 537.
- — — — — doctrines, of various systems, i. 44, 349, 399, 538. ii. 133, 230, 263, 377, 502.
- — — — — education of children consequent on Baptist principles, i. 215 *et seq.*, 261 *et seq.*, 429. ii. 230.
- — — — — errors, futile attempt to conceal their existence from sceptics, i. 98.
- — — — — lies, amicable brotherhood of, disturbed, i. 396. ii. 207, 325, 477. of Papal Rome, i. 157, 320, 538.
- — — — — marks of the Establishment. i. 210, 333, 340, 371—374, 384, 400.
- — — — — preparation of unbelievers for receiving the Gospel, the corner-stone of popular theology, ii. 504.
- — — — — rites and ceremonies, participation in, unlawful to Christians, ii. 308, 309.
- Antinomian, a term of reproach often applied to the true Gospel, i. 24, 87, 360, 407, 435, 479, 483. ii. 207, 333.
- — — — — profaneness combined with pharisaic self-righteousness in the vain mind of man, i. 362.
- Antioch, i. 224. ii. 464 *note*, 504.
- Antiquity of Popery, refutation of the old argument founded on it, ii. 528 *et seq.*
- Apocalypse, misapplication of its symbolical language, ii. 168.
- Apostacy, the great, i. 238, 335, *et seq.* the state of fallen man, i. 438
- Apostates, i. 303. ii. 91.
- Apostle, comforted under great trial, by the same answer that stands recorded for the comfort of the publican and harlot, i. 318.
- Apostles, their testimony to Jesus, of whose resurrection they were the appointed witnesses, i. 31, 125, 127, 170, 226 *et seq.*, 313, 482, 509, 514, 523. ii. 141. their controversy with the Jews, i. 98. preached no infidel repentance, i. 125, 132, 347, 523 *et seq.* introduced no accompaniments of social worship into their ministrations of the Word to the world, i. 209, 248, 327. see *Communion, Worship.* consequences of their Jewish origin in respect of baptism, and the treatment of children, i. 215, 216, 274, 282. ii. 169. have left no successors, but continue with the churches in their authoritative writings, i. 227, 234, 338, 387, 512, 559. ii. 145, 520, 539, 577.

643. the only ambassadors in the kingdom of God, i. 319. had not all Christian baptism with water, i. 428. instruments of God not fellow-labourers with him, ii. 65, 85, 86. their authority to bind and loose, ii. 145 *et seq.*, 307, 475, 538. see *Apostolic, Authority, Precepts, Traditions*. application to them of Matt. x. 20. ii. 476, 477. profane assertion respecting their acts and sufferings, ii. 566.
- Apostles, manufactured by men, i. 338, 404.
- fellowship of the, i. 366. ii. 68, 222.
- commission of, see *Commission*.
- Apostolic preaching, An essay on, i. 514. variety of gospels in this country; the true, where alone to be found, 515, 516, 517. causes of its offensiveness to the world, 518, 520. how any are brought to receive it, 521. human traditions, 522, *Referred to*, i. 41, *note*, 351. ii. 191.
- recipe, for keeping our hearts in peace, ii. 109.
- succession of ordination, pretended to, ii. 145, 539, 576.
- Traditions, An essay on the divine authority of, i. 224. introduction, *ib.* 225. first formation of Christian churches, 226. the authoritative rule which regulated them, equally sufficient and binding now, 227. weak brethren, the character mistaken, 228, 229. disorderly brethren to be withdrawn from, 230, 231. real character of Christian love, 232, 233. false rule of conscientiousness exposed, 234—236. inconsistency of modern professors, 237. objections of novelty and sectarian bigotry answered, 238, 239. nature of the Antichristian union now existing in the world, 240, 242. ministers of the Gospel so called, 241—242. elders, 243. objections to the principles of separation answered, 244. apostolic precepts applicable to every class of evil, 245. arguments for mixed communion examined, 246, 247. declaration of the Word to the world not accompanied with observances of social worship, 248, 249. preaching—prayer, 250. worshipping *with*, and *in presence of*, unbelievers very different, *ib.* Mr. Fuller's doctrine of the natural duties of all men, 251—253. Simon Magus, 254. exhortation to believers, 255. *Referred to*, i. 257, 328, 373, 392. ii. 186, 190, 255, 274, 523.
- vengeance, the nature of, i. 387.
- writings, can be employed in argument only with those who *profess* to believe them, i. 304. character of them, ii. 512.
- Application, of time, importance of regularity in it, i. 586. of some passages in Scripture to professors in the apostolic age, which are not applicable to professors now, ii. 383.
- Apollos, ii. 455, 456.
- Apprehension, perturbed, calculated to entangle the conscience, i. 403.
- Appropriation, false system of, i. 347, 361, 423. ii. 305, 358, 368, 427. Sandeman's doctrine of evidences very similar to it, ii. 293, 305, 362, 368.
- Archimedes, his excess of philosophical dignity, ii. 655.
- Arian and Socinian views of the person of Christ, strangely combined with plausible language about his work, ii. 317, 554. not countenanced by the received version of Heb. i. 4. ii. 553 *et seq.* an impregnable bulwark against them, ii. 563.
- doctrine, ii. 554, and *Review of Belsham, passim*.
- Arianism, professors of it, may abound in a kind of strict morality and piety, quite consistent with being haters of God, i. 50. its strong hold a silly sophism, ii. 554.
- Aristobulus, i. 306.
- Arithmetic, hitherto greatly neglected, or taught unscientifically, ii. 659.
- Ark of the Covenant, i. 543.
- Arminian, his rejection of free grace and electing love, i. 42, 43. is not a believer, i. 44, 52, 169.
- idea of a probationary state, i. 446. objections answered, ii. 82, 85, 442. sentiments of Dr. Parkhurst, ii. 115.
- Arminianism, tenets of, opposed to the essential doctrines of the Gospel, i. 44, 52, 167, 169. but not more so than those of many other systems, i. 360, 361. ii. 447, 456.
- Arms, lawfulness of bearing, considered, ii. 385, 473.
- Articles of the Church of England, i. 46 *note*, 118. ii. 164, 581.
- Asaph, ii. 404.
- Ash Wednesday, a papistical fast, ii. 532.
- Asia, seven churches of, i. 36.
- Assemblies, Christian, warned against

- making a distinction between rich and poor disciples, i. 341.
- Assembling themselves together, not to be forsaken by disciples, i. 242, 334, 495. remarkable connexion in which this precept is found, ii. 307.
- Assembly, of disciples, in one place, on the first day of the week, constitutes the essence of a Christian church, i. 312, 325, 329, 340, 342, 412. ii. 187, 537, 576, 645. its institutions and discipline then observed, i. 559. ii. 514.
- general, of first born, one of the meanings of the term church, ii. 536.
- promiscuous, very different from the meeting of a Christian church, i. 228, 242 *et seq.*, 246, 370.
- tumultuous, of Methodists, i. 83, 170.
- Assent of a child to the Gospel, despised by high-minded professors, i. 277, 294, 300, 429. ii. 182.
- of the understanding, i. 54, 64, 172, 277, 363, 453 *et seq.* ii. 290, 427. see *Belief, Faith*.
- Associations, religious, ii. 254.
- Assurance of faith, its ground and nature, i. 313, 360, 473, 509, 547, 561. cannot exist separately from assurance of hope, ii. 252, 338, 389, 418, 480. ambiguous language of J. Barclay on it, ii. 259, 340. Sandeman's doctrine of, ii. 274, 359, *et seq.*, 389, 418. see *Faith*.
- of hope, its foundation, i. 360, 407, 483, 507, 539, 550. ii. 83, 277, 390. doctrine of, maintained by Sandeman, ii. 239, 293, 361, 371, 418, 479. see *Hope*.
- personal, an absurd phrase, i. 360.
- of one's own salvation, when it becomes a most presumptuous confidence, ii. 305, 364.
- Assurance, of the truth, its effects, i. 313, 517, 562. ii. 360 *et seq.* see *Truth*.
- Astronomy, one of the most interesting collegiate studies, i. 588.
- Athanasian creed, ii. 233, 555.
- Atheism of the human heart, i. 25, 60, 357. ii. 125, 316. in what it consists, i. 530—532. of philosophical inquiries into things not revealed, ii. 413.
- Atheist, real meaning of the term, i. 529—532. might turn Mr. Belsham's arguments against him, i. 573, 574.
- Atheists, French, ii. 52.
- Athens, men of, addressed by Paul, i. 490.
- Atonement, of Christ, no preliminary qualifications required in those who are called to trust in it, i. 141, 543. ii. 247, 248. specious language of false teachers about it, i. 361, 477. ii. 248. misinterpretations of, i. 569, 580, *et seq.* ii. 601. for the holy place, why required, i. 450. ——— money, ii. 62 *et seq.*
- Authority, divine, of the rule and precepts of the word, is the foundation of Christian obedience, i. 188, 260, 320, *et seq.* 361, 368, 382, 411, 499, 555, 560. ii. 147, *et seq.*, 166, 179, 194, 201, 249, 269, 337, 374, 498. See *Apostolic Traditions, Precepts*.
- *express* and *explicit*, which some require to be produced from scripture for every case of discipline, i. 386. ii. 307, 429, 513.
- spiritual, not claimed by the King of England, ii. 541.
- Auto da fes, i. 339.
- Aveyron, savage of, ii. 658.
- Awake, who alone is, i. 134, 141. ii. 411, 421.
- Awakened sinners, antichristian classification of false preachers, ii. 159, 503. represented as *groping in the dark* for consolation, ii. 503.

B.

- B——, A., Letter to; refers to his former sentiments on 2 Thes. iii. 15, ii. 523.
- B——, B., Letter to; social intercourse with those, who have been put away from a Christian church, forbidden to Christians, ii. 210.
- B——, J., Letters to; the sanctity of all the divine precepts, ii. 267. scriptural union produced in the author's family, *ib.* observations on the singular form of the term *Tradition*, 268. unscriptural forbearance, *ib.* and 269. comprehensive meaning of the word *Doctrine*, 270. unfounded distinction made between the present and the apostolic times, 271.
- reference to a wicked sentiment in the "Observations on a Letter to the Author, &c.," ii. 272. obedience to the

- peculiar precepts of Christianity, *ib. et seq.*
- illustration by example, of an obscure passage in the preceding letter, ii. 273 *et seq.*
- B——, M. Esq., Letter to; what is meant by "marrying only in the Lord," ii. 249 *et seq.* imprecatory nature of all oaths, 251.
- B——, Mr., Letter to; many professors of the name of Jesus are bitter enemies of the cross of Christ, ii. 376. how the hollowness of their profession is manifested, 377. Numb. xxx., Phil. ii. 13., 378. right views of the book of Psalms, *ib.* unprofitable employment of human ingenuity, 379.
- B——, Mrs., Letters to; death among the "all things" that belong to the Christian, ii. 421. her children, *ib.* the word of the Lord presents the only substantial and blessed reality, *ib.* the verbal profession of those who stand aloof from the fellowship of disciples, gathered together in the name of the Lord, not to be regarded, *ib. et seq.*
- ; lawfulness to a Christian of employing the Scriptures for the refutation of Antichristian errors, ii. 462—464. remarks on Acts xi. 19—21. 464 *et seq.*
- ; joy at the restoration of a dear brother, ii. 489. the support of the believer under the prospect of the most painful trial, *ib.* Hamiltonians and Burghites, 490.
- B——, Mrs., Letter to; nature of the only Church government, which disciples acknowledge, ii. 498. office bearers in a Christian church, *ib.* publicity of all its acts, *ib.* theological fiction of a change of the Sabbath exposed, 499. the word of the Lord the only authoritative rule of Christian conduct, *ib. et seq.* the salutation, 500—502.
- B——, R. M. Esq., Letter to; mistakes on the scriptural meaning of the phrase "a Church of Christ," ii. 519. clerical pretensions, 520. Elders, *ib.* the unscriptural doctrine of a supposed progressive conversion of a sinner, 521 *et seq.* some account of the author, 521.
- Babylon, call to disciples to come out of her, i. 205, 321, 371, 555. the mother of harlots and her progeny, i. 205, 337. ii. 176. consequence of all the elect being gathered out of, ii. 95, 423.
- king of, sends to Hezekiah, ii. 127.
- Balaam, answer of God by him to Balack, ii. 138, 477.
- Balack, ii. 138.
- Balance, false, of religious professors, i. 235, 377. ii. 376.
- Baptism, a religious rite familiar to the Jews, i. 214, 261, 273. in which the baptized acknowledged, *for the first time*, the divine commission of the baptizer, i. 214, 267. submitted to by the Lord Jesus, i. 214, 266, 267. proper subjects of it on Jewish principles, i. 215, 266, 275, 284, 301. errors respecting it arising from misapprehension of the Apostolic commission, i. 215, 268, *et seq.* 420. ii. 375. its typical significance, i. 269. ii. 107, 135, 374, 384. never used to mark the transition from a spurious to a genuine profession, i. 303, 419, 422, 425. ii. 230, 235, 398. of heathens, making for the first time a profession of Christianity, ii. 374, 472. for the dead, ii. 385, 398. of the newborn child of a believer, what it would involve, ii. 478. superstitious notions of, ii. 479, 593.
- adult, the principle on which it was administered, and what was marked by it in every case recorded in Scripture, i. 215, *et seq.* 303, 419, 422—429. ii. 230, 235, 283, 373, 398, 478.
- Christ's, contrasted with water baptism, i. 420. ii. 237, 384.
- Christian, institution of, examined. i. 215, 267, 270. ii. 397. Paul's language concerning it cannot be reconciled with baptist arguments, i. 268, 420. ii. 230, 236, 375, 398.
- of infants, not excluded by the words of the Apostolic commission, i. 215, 271, 274, 301. not inconsistent with the principles of separation, ii. 169.
- general, expected by the Jews at the coming of the Messiah, i. 266.
- of Jewish proselytes, writings of Jewish Rabbins a proper source of information respecting it, i. 261, 262, 305. considered by the Jews a rite of a cleansing nature, i. 269, *et seq.* 273. correction of an error in Thoughts on Baptism, i. 265. constitutes no part of the foundation on which Baptist principles are opposed, i. 275, 308, 506. ii. 236, 254.
- John's, i. 214, 265—270,

- 427, 428. ii. 237. see *Baptist, John the*.
- modern, its inconsistency with the Christian education of children, i. 217, *et seq.* 275, *et seq.* 308, 419. ii. 230, 237, 283. has neither scriptural precept, nor scriptural precedent to produce in its support, i. 222, 303, 308, 419, 422, 427, 506. ii. 230, 261, 278, 283, 373, 383, 398, 472, 478. what it is employed to mark, i. 419, 422, 427. ii. 235, 261, 278, 374. see *Baptists*.
- New Testament, in what sense it must apply to John's Baptism, i. 266. see *Thoughts on Baptism, and Observations on a Letter, &c.*
- Thoughts on, i. 214—223. see *Thoughts*.
- Baptist, John the**, his preaching vindicated, i. 120—123, 131, 352. the least in the kingdom of Heaven greater than he, i. 124. his baptism, i. 214, 265, 270, 427. ii. 237. a child of wrath even as others, i. 287. ii. 183. mistaken derivation of his title the Baptist, i. 305, 306. his inquiry respecting Jesus, not generally attributed to the right cause, ii. 97, *note*.
- Baptists**, their principles, inconsistent with the discharge of Christian duty to children, i. 217, *et seq.* 275—308, 419, 420, 429. ii. 183, 230, 237, 283, 288, 398. would imply the existence, in the apostolic churches, of a numerous middle class between professed believers and professed unbelievers, i. 221, 300, 430. and involve questions of inextricable perplexity, i. 223. some of their arguments present a plausible appearance, i. 418. ii. 229. their practice a puerile and profane farce, i. 427. ii. 230, 236, 357, 273, 384. their literal translation of the Greek word, *baptize*, by *immerse*, will not apply to some passages of Scripture in which that word is found, ii. 135. their construction of the *holiness* of a believer's children, ii. 183. vain attempts to make certain passages of Scripture applicable to them, ii. 383, 384.
- Berean, ii. 337. their indifference to the laws of Christ's kingdom, ii. 357—see *Bereans*.
- Scotch, 258.
- Barclay, John**, his scriptural view of the book of Psalms, ii. 100, *note*. 319, 340, 378. some of his language incautious and ambiguous, ii. 259, 340, 342. his indifference to the divine rule of Christian fellowship, ii. 340.
- Baxter, Richard**, i. 167.
- Beddoes, Dr.** i. 566, *note*.
- Bedlam**, illustration taken from the supposed case of a patient there, ii. 484.
- Belief**, its application by Mr. Locke and other metaphysical writers, i. 455.
- of believing the Gospel, the hinge of comfort to some, i. 317.
- of a future existence, supposed by Socinians and others to be the principal object of revelation, i. 577.
- of the Gospel, simplicity of its meaning, i. 22, 42, 123, 136, 277, 454, 558. ii. 154, 279, 330, 347, 427. cannot consist with doubts of having faith, i. 360, 364. ii. 206, 252, 258, 274, 280, 360, 367, 481, 508.
- insincere, absurdity of the phrase, i. 45.
- mere, scorned as a very unproductive thing, i. 18, 181, 317, 350, 408, 423, 453, 461. ii. 154, 228, 278, 290, 427, 505.
- of the truth, alone acknowledged in Scripture as producing fruit or working by love, i. 42, 63—67, 97, 100, 117, 454. ii. 91, 252, 500. see *Faith*.
- Believer**, his own nature as wholly evil as that of the unbeliever, i. 13, 86, 89, 287, 441, 447. ii. 97 *note*, 124—128, 280, 284, 337, 381. his secure and happy state, i. 19. no real Arminian can be a real believer, i. 52. the believer derives his comfort and confidence from no consideration of his own state, i. 317, 361, 461. ii. 83, 252, 259, 280, 361, 370, 480. does not walk in uncertainty of his election of God, i. 363, 456. ii. 83, 206, 252, 366, 484, 508. his conviction of the result of being left to himself, i. 437. ii. 125, 127, 455. alone believes the revelation of wrath from heaven against all sin, i. 484. ii. 159. is not disturbed by the closest inquisition into his profession, ii. 277, 304. when truly watchful and awake, ii. 485. should be ready to hate *all* men for Christ's sake, ii. 496—see *Christian, Saint*.
- advanced, mistaken view of his state, ii. 361—368, 381.
- Believers**, are all alike holy, i. 15, 100, *et seq.* 177, 184, 255, 521. ii. 482. to them the admonitions and exhortations of the Scriptures are addressed, i. 101, 102, 363. ii. 70, 291. existed from the first promise to Adam, i. 122. no intermediate class between believers and unbe-

- lievers, i. 114, 221, 300, 430. ii. 158, 503, 522. the characters of both to be tried by one rule, i. 500. ii. 193. called to be imitators of God in overcoming evil with good, i. 552. privilege of approaching God in prayer with boldness, not peculiar to some believers above others, i. 562, 563. ii. 370. preciousness of Christ to them, ii. 104.
- marriage relation of, with unbelievers, ii. 250, 320, 321, *et seq.* 414.
- unqualified, unfair application of the term, i. 297.
- walk of, i. 177, *et seq.* ii. 165, 229, 233.
- Believers of the Gospel, Address to, i. 175. advertisement, 176. object of the apostolic address, 177. Gospel of Christ, as effectually rejected by many nominal Christians as by Deists, 178, 179. first character of the walk and conversation of believers, joy and gladness of heart, 180, 181. second character, reverence and godly fear, 182, 183. third character, unreserved consecration of themselves unto the Lord, 184. fourth character, to walk as those who are not of the world, 185, 186. fifth character, as witnesses of Christ, 187. sixth character, brotherly love, 188. a Christian church, what it is, 189. express precepts of Scripture for the conduct of disciples towards professors, as unbelievers, as heretics, and as disorderly walkers, 190. walking with God, *ib.* APPENDIX: reasons for publishing the arguments by which the author defended the lawfulness of his connexion with the establishment, 191. his view of the religious establishment of this country, and his situation in it, 192—194. the fallacy of his views not exposed by the arguments of Dissenters, 195, 196. mixed communion, *ib.* first attempt of a few disciples to walk together by the rule of the Apostolic word, 197. arguments by which the Author endeavoured to reconcile his continuance in the establishment with consistency, and the fallacy of them exposed, 198—205. Author resigns his fellowship, but is nevertheless *expelled*, 205. Letters to the Provost and certain religious societies, *ib.*, 206. answer to two arguments in favour of remaining in the establishment, 207, 208. 'P. S. meetings of the Church, 209. Bethesda Chapel, *ib.* mixed communion and not publicity of worship to be avoided by a church of Christ, *ib.* BRIEF APPLICATION of the principles asserted in the Address to believers, i. 210—213. in what respect the Author considered the Address, &c. defective, ii. 319. *Referred to*, ii. 165, 187, 319.
- Believing, in vain, i. 358.
- justified by, serious misrepresentation of the truth in this expression, i. 452, *et seq.* ii. 277.
- not, in him whom God hath sent, the sin proved against the world, i. 487.
- Beloved, a name of Christ, ii. 100, 120, 126, 232.
- ones, ii. 119.
- Belsham, Mr. Thomas, a letter to, i. 564. Advertisement; Monthly Review, its character of Mr. B.'s work, *ib.* his professions not supported by the execution of his work, 565. Unitarians and Socinians deny or explain away all the *peculiar* doctrines of the Gospel, *ib.* features of the present age, 566, *note.* Mr. Wilberforce's assertion concerning the corruption of human nature, and the consequences of it, defended, *ib.* 567, 568. the doctrines of atonement and reconciliation, 569—Mr. B.'s *rational* Christianity, 570. his views of natural and moral evil examined, 571—575. his arguments against the eternal misery of the condemned inconsistent and presumptuous, 575, 576. his unphilosophical conclusions respecting a future life, and the duration of punishment, 576, 577. unmeaning quotation of Rom. v. and 1 Cor. xv. to prove that the future sufferings of the wicked will be remedial, 578. the terms, Spirit of God, and the Holy Spirit, are not exclusively employed in Scripture to denote the gifts of miraculous powers, 579. his vague language respecting the blessings of the new dispensation, 580. his attempts to explain away the propitiation and sacrifice of Jesus Christ, and the redemption through his blood, exposed, 581. Dr. Taylor's Key, 582. the distinction between the Scriptures and the true word of God, either false or childish, *ib.* exposure of several false inferences, 583. Mr. W.'s doctrine does not

- represent God as a merciless tyrant, 584.
- Belsham, Rev. Thomas, the epistles of Paul the Apostle translated, &c. by, reviewed, ii. 544. remarks on the authorized version of the Scriptures in this country, and on the proposed improvements of it, 544—546. old Socinians very superior to their successors, 547. incompetence of human philosophy to produce the conviction of divine truth, even with the Scriptures, 548. facility of setting up for a biblical critic in the present day, *ib.* 549. injudicious separation of the text of Scripture by long expositions, 550. extraordinary canons of criticism, *ib.* 551 *note*. and examples of their application to passages of Scripture asserting the divinity of the Lord Jesus Christ, 552—566. sins of ignorance not the only sins for which sacrifices were appointed, 566. examples of absurdities in which Mr. B. and others involve themselves by their dishonest wresting of the Scriptures, 567, 568. his ignorance exemplified, 569, 570. his work contains some amended versions, taken, without acknowledgment, from other authors, 571.
- has given a correct interpretation of Rom ix. 3, which he incorrectly attributes to Wakefield, ii. 602.
- Berean Baptists, ii. 337.
- Bereans, Letter to, ii. 278. work and consumption of the man of sin, 279. simple meaning of faith, *ib.* hearts of believers as wicked and deceitful as before they believed, 280. ungodly leaven of their system, *ib.* passive obedience the duty of Christians, 281.
- infected with the leaven of false confidence, ii. 281, 282, 285, 294, 337, 341, 357, 368. laxity on Christian fellowship, ii. 281, 337, 340, 368.
- Bethesda Chapel, object of meetings there, i. 209. ii. 165.
- Beza, ii. 465, 552, 561.
- Bible, would be a different book, if systematic divines, of any sect or party, had the compilation of it, i. 32, 114, 341. charged by many professors with difficulty and obscurity, i. 37, 42, 54, 57, 96, 114, 164. ii. 411. reveals the objects of faith, i. 45, 50, 52, 59, 60, 66, 108, 171, 455. neglect of it by Methodists, i. 56. contest about the meaning of the words, of which it is composed, most important, i. 108, 132, 248, 535. ii. 576. an internal character of its divine authenticity, i. 157. the standard of true Christianity, i. 74, 165, 336. ii. 583. misinterpreted, becomes the principal instrument in the hand of the devil, 534. ii. 292. general excellence of the authorized English translation, and proposed revision of it deprecated, ii. 54, 544, 545. value of marginal references, ii. 63. see *Scriptures, Societies, Word*.
- Biel's Thesaurus, ii. 567.
- Bishop, stupid cry of No Bishop—No King, i. 336.
- universal, a title claimed by Roman pontiffs, ii. 539.
- Bishops, or overseers, plurality of in a Christian Church, denied by Ignatius, in contradiction to the apostles, ii. 118. identical with elders in Scripture, ii. 575, 576.
- claim of, to be successors to the apostles, ii. 145.
- American, manner of election, ii. 585.
- Blame, man not exonerated from, by the depravity of his nature, i. 28.
- Blood, correction of Acts xx. 28. ii. 551.
- Boldness, of access to God, the true ground of, i. 146, 180, 355, 528, 534, 542, *et seq.* 561, *et seq.* ii. 83, 117, 160, 228, 290, 419, 509. desire of our vain hearts for some other ground, ii. 252, 259. very different from false confidence, ii. 293, 370.
- of Christians in declaring the truth of God, i. 61, 187.
- Boldness in prayer, nature and ground of, i. 561—563.
- Bond, binding the soul with a, i. 504, 505. ii. 5, *et seq.* 296, 301, 313, 351.
- Booth, Abraham, his reign of grace, remarks on it, ii. 502.
- Boston, his fourfold state, i. 471.
- Bounty of the church, scriptural principles of, i. 366. ii. 354—357, 471, 472.
- for piety, lack of, in America, ii. 591.
- Braidwood, Mr. Wm. i. 257.
- Breaking bread, i. 326, 365. ii. 507.
- Brethren, the, love of, a character of the Christian walk, i. 188, 232—no vindication of joining them in their neglect and disobedience of Christ's institutions, i. 232, 323. ii. 180

- Brethren, Christian, to whom only this title can be given, i. 5, *note*. ii. 278, 376, 425, 433.
- disorderly, precept to have no company with, i. 190, 229—237, 392. ii. 171, 172, 180, 523.
- poor, contribution to their necessities, one of the objects of the church assembling on the first day of the week, i. 559. see *Bounty, Poor*.
- rich and poor, distinction of, existed in the apostolic churches, i. 247, 367. ii. 359, 493.
- weak, misapplication of the expression, i. 229, 235, 389. ii. 194, 222.
- Brief account of the Separatists, i. 556. see *Separatists*.
- Bristed, John, Thoughts on the Anglican and Anglo-American churches, reviewed, ii. 572. summary of Mr. B.'s 'autobiography, *ib.* 573, 574. contradicts himself in stating his objections to the Church of England, 573. curious specimen of his Christianity, 574. the Episcopalians alone designated by the term Anglo-American Church, 575, 584. importance of correcting the misapplication of terms, i. 576. the author's contradictory language respecting the clerical order, 577. examination of his views on politico-religious establishments, 578, 579. charge of persecution against the establishment, *ib.* 582, formalism necessary to every religious establishment, 583. union of Popery with the establishment not now likely to take place, 584. constitution of Anglo-American churches and the effects of it, 585—587. state of religion in America, 588, 589—592. sect without a name, 590. assertion respecting the causes of national prosperity contradicted, 592. Mr. B.'s obscure notions of evangelical religion, 593. piety towards the gods, *ib.* baptismal regeneration, 594. sobriety of thought and language recommended to Mr. B., 594, 595.
- Brother, offending, treatment of, i. 395. ii. 24—52, *passim*. 209, 451, 452. when recovered, the ground of his reception, ii. 209.
- trespassing, i. 503. ii. 331.
- Brown, Rev. John, i. 505, *note*.
- Brougham, Mr. ii. 532.
- Burnet, Bishop, ii. 581.
- Buying and selling, an image of the enjoyment of civil rights, i. 340.

C.

- C——, A., Letter to; a part of the apostolic advice to Christians was "that every man should abide in the same calling in which he was called," ii. 435 *et seq.* ungodly labours of false teachers, 436. doubts of believing inconsistent with a knowledge of the truth, 437.
- C——, F. Esq., Letter to: wherein the fundamental difference between him and the author consists, ii. 399. general profession of Christianity in these countries, 400. the only true God discovered in the testimony of the Gospel, 401.
- C——, J. Mr., Letter to; nature of faith, ii. 289. repentance does not precede justifying faith, 290. reprobation, *ib.* holiness of believers, *ib.* the grace which bringeth salvation, 292.
- C——, Mrs., Letter to; the only source of any knowledge of a future state, ii. 410. a conviction of the emptiness of every thing in this world, has led many to the religious pursuit of things more unreal, *ib.* the Christian alone awake, 411. dislike of man to the answer given by the word of God to his anxious inquiries, *ib.* that which is good declared to man in the Gospel, 412. vanity of the supposed discoveries of human reason about God, *ib.* *et seq.*
- C——, P. Mr., Letter to; mistakes of the grounds of acceptance with God, made by many professors, ii. 381. miraculous floating of the iron an illustration of the believer kept by the power of God, 382. holiness of the truth, *ib.* modern baptism, 383 *et seq.* popular mistake on the "sealing with the holy spirit of promise," *ib.* 1 Peter, iii. 21, Rom. vi. 3—5, Col. ii. 12, *ib.* baptism for the dead, 385. lawfulness of bearing arms considered, *ib.* marriage of believers with unbelievers, 386 *et seq.*
- ; cause of his silence, ii. 387. contemptible appearance of a Christian church, 388. Mr. Sang's pamphlet, *ib.*

- C—, R. L. C. Esq., Letters to; the *truth* never sought after by man, ii. 238. Mr. K— and religious movements in England, *ib.* scriptural and unscriptural forbearance, 239. clerical leaven under the name of elders, *ib.* false doctrine of Sandeman and Glas, *ib. et seq.* Mr. Evans, 240. modern baptism, *ib.* consumption of the man of sin, *ib.*
-
- ; the true grace of God, ii. 244. remarks on Mr. Evans's tract on the "Lamb of God," *ib. et seq.* Mr. K—'s observations on the doctrine of the Trinity, and the "Key of the house of David," 245. author expects to visit London, 246.
-
- ; further remarks on Mr. Evans's tract on the "Lamb of God," ii. 246 *et seq.* high Calvinism, 247. Gospel to sinners *as such*, *ib.* vain attempts of Mr. Evans to explain what believing in Christ is, 248. church fellowship, 249.
-
- ; the Seceders, and character of expressions and sentiments into which they run, ii. 251. Mr. Jones, 252. inseparable connexion of the hope and faith of the Gospel, and the doctrine and fruits of faith, *ib.* author hopes to visit London, 253.
-
- ; publication of tracts, ii. 253. Scotland, *ib.* remarks on the Baptist question, 254.
-
- ; characters of the religious excitement of the present day, ii. 254. Bible societies and Mr. Wilberforce, 255. observations on Mr. Fuller's doctrine of the natural duties of all men, 256. nature of church fellowship, 257. Church of Rome, *ib.* farce of modern baptism, *ib.*
-
- ; sermons, under the name of exhortations at a meeting of the Scotch Baptists, ii. 258. Barclay's opinions on the assurance of faith, 259.
-
- ; Red Cross-street meeting, ii. 260. erection of the Lord's standard in London, *ib.* reference to a bad sentence in the "Observations on a Letter to the Author, &c." *ib.* modern baptism not like anything recorded in Scripture except in name and form, *ib.* family wor-
-
- ship, 261. order of worship in the church in Dublin, *ib.* the author desires to visit England, and religious movements there, *ib.* want of righteousness or want of money not the only causes for depression of spirits, *ib.*
-
- C—, R. L. C. Esq., Letters to; blessed union which the truth of God produces, ii. 262. proposed removal of the author to London, 263. the sovereignty of the Lord's ways disappoints the carnal vanity of man, *ib.*
-
- ; observations on the lawfulness of employing a person as agent in cases where oaths are required to be taken, occasioned by discussion with the church at C—, ii. 391—395.
-
- ; observations on games of chance, ii. 395—397.
-
- ; remarks on a law attempted to be laid down that it is unlawful to read the Scriptures to or with unbelievers, ii. 440—443.
-
- ; reproof and admonition of an individual or a church does not imply an exercise of authority over either, ii. 456. the connexion of sister churches, 457 *et seq.*
-
- ; the principles which should direct disciples in forming distinct churches very near each other, ii. 485—487.
-
- ; no absolute law can be laid down against a Christian having property, ii. 493 *et seq.*
-
- C—, W. and M'G—, J., Letter to; profanation of employing the Word of God as an exercise of intellectual subtilty, ii. 437. Christ, the unspeakable gift of God, came into the world to take upon himself the sins and iniquities of his people, *ib. et seq.*
-
- C—, W. Mr., Letter to; character of every man at his best estate, ii. 454 *et seq.* mistranslation and perversion of 1 Cor. iii. 9, corrected, 455 *et seq.*
-
- Cæsar, the things of, i. 339, 435. ii. 19, 92, 532, 497.
-
- Caiaphas, ii. 477.
-
- Cain, what stirred up the murderous spirit in, i. 25.
-
- Calling, every man exhorted to abide in that wherein he was called, ii. 111—114, 435.

- Calling, upon God, impossibility of, to any man who does not believe the revelation he has made of his character in the Gospel, i. 254, 482, 532, 533. ii. 80, 291.
- on the name of the Lord, attempt to confound this expression with another very distinct from it, ii. 565.
- Calvin, not the first, nor the only one of his time who held the doctrines of election and final perseverance, i. 25. his writings afford no countenance to the doctrine of unbelieving repentance, i. 151.
- Calvinist, applied by the Methodists, as a name of reproach, i. 12, 25.
- Calvinists, to many of them the doctrines of the Gospel prove very offensive, i. 51, 108, 113, 153, 147. *et seq.*
- high and low, i. 439, 440. ii. 82, 247, 288, 324, 427, 456.
- Campbell, Dr. his exposure of clerical pretensions, i. 338. ii. 590, 643.
- Canada, establishment of Popery there by the state, ii. 11, 584, 639.
- Canon of criticism of Mr. Belsham, ii. 550.
- Carlisle's trial, speech of the Attorney-General on it, i. 505. ii. 297.
- Carlisle, Rev. James, ii. 526.
- Carnal, in what sense applied to the ordinances of Moses and the Jewish dispensation, i. 283. ii. 448.
- bias, ii. 301.
- Churchmen and Dissenters, i. 202.
- man, the question, and characters of, ii. 138, 180, 181.
- mind, enmity against God, i. 13, 81, 441. ii. 45. offensiveness of the truth of God to it, i. 25, 65, 78, 112, 152, 179, 291, 520. ii. 206. natural fruit of, i. 48. often exhibited in a very religious form, i. 65, 88, 493. ii. 125, 491. see *Flesh*.
- penitent, of Mr. Fletcher, i. 13, 113, 137.
- vanity, of seeking to make a figure in the world, ii. 263.
- Catholic, mode of interpreting Scripture, i. 168. the term improperly applied to Papists, ii. 11, *note*.
- and visible church represented as the widowed spouse of Christ, ii. 533.
- or general church, ii. 536 *et seq.*
- Emancipation, ii. 529, 636 *et seq.*
- Cenchræa, Church of, i. 226. short distance from Corinth, ii. 486.
- Ceremonial law, a release from its yoke, Mr. Belsham's interpretation of the redemption of believers, i. 581. distinguished from the moral, by *divines*, ii. 415.
- separation of the Jewish nation, i. 103, 107.
- uncleanness, question to Haggai, i. 449, 450.
- Chalmers, Dr., his address to the inhabitants of the parish of Kilmany, remarks on, i. 345. consequences to be expected from his unscriptural profession and connexion, *ib.* 346. the chief object of the Gospel in his view, *ib.* his grand renewing process, 347. very different from the apostolic doctrine and practice, 348, 349. his contempt of the mere belief of the truth, 350. different classes of Christians, *ib.* the converts of God make a poor figure in the eyes of the religious world, 351. faith, the belief of one doctrine, 352. *Referred to*, ii. 219, 224.
- Chance, games of, lawfulness of using, considered, ii. 395, 496.
- Chance, Henry, Esq., ii. 22.
- Change of mind, the simple import of the word translated *repentance*, i. 24, 131, 554. ii. 105, 329 *et seq.* a natural sinner may undergo many changes of mind, without having repentance towards God, i. 24, 113, 140, 525.
- Character, assumed, man's attempt to impose it on himself and on God, i. 359, 468. of Christ and those he came to save, i. 479, 480. ii. 142. of the flesh in believers and unbelievers the same, i. 373, 395, 447, 500, 508, 519. ii. 125, 300, 455. of the fool in Scripture, i. 388, 530. of the kingdom of Christ not long retained by the early Churches, i. 335 *et seq.* of all the Jewish idolatries, ii. 131.
- Christian, i. 49, 90, 165, 178, and *Address to Believers*, *passim*. 334.
- of disciples of old, i. 178. ii. 180, 199, 200.
- the manifested, and not that known alone to the Searcher of hearts, the measure of Christian communion, i. 254.
- moral, of all men by nature, tried by the Gospel, i. 59.
- vicious, Mr. Belsham's manner of estimating, i. 575.
- of the only true God, alone revealed in the Gospel of Jesus Christ, i. 97, 158, 160, 178, 346, 357, 438, 481, 491, 508, 519, 526,

532. ii. 130, 158, 206, 277, 401, 411, 448, 509, 521.
- of God, which unbelievers deduce from the works that are seen, i. 160, 573 *et seq.*
- the common, of man, how described in Scripture, i. 50, 59 *et seq.*, 438, 467, 523. ii. 193, 200, 485, 508, 517. his efforts to disguise it, i. 359, 435, 468, 496, 519, 562. ii. 446, 508.
- of the Pharisees, the true, i. 445, 464, 542.
- Characters, of the Gospel, i. 25, 52, 157, 225, 518, 529. ii. 160, 266, 411. of men set up, and contended for as tests of truth, i. 49, 59, 162, 164, 316, 437, 446, 467, 478. ii. 193, 200, 311, 348. distinguishing, made the false ground of confidence, i. 141, 464, 541. ii. 347, 370, 389. of believers, of Christ's sheep, i. 147. ii. 137, 201. of different men who *disbelieve* the Gospel, i. 162. of the walk or conversation that becometh the Gospel, i. 180—190. of all men, a profitable degree of doubtfulness attached to, ii. 170. one of the characters of Christ's kingdom, ii. 307. the mental, all we can know of the mind, ii. 329—333. of various professors of Christianity at this day, ii. 400.
- Charity, character for, must be forfeited by believers, in the world's estimation, i. 377, 532. ii. 255, 257.
- Christian, not violated by a scriptural judgment, i. 43—47, 170, 225—255 *passim*, 374. its course towards those who oppose the doctrine or practice of the Word, i. 232 *et seq.*, 555. its meaning perverted, i. 233, 323. an example of true charity, i. 379. springs from faith, i. 531. ii. 436.
- false, counterfeit, spurious, i. 187, 225, 323, 499, 518, 593. ii. 131, 404. infidelity the source of it, i. 468, 525, 531. ii. 307. natural channel for, ii. 254.
- feasts of, ii. 50, 243.
- kiss of, i. 370, 375, 404, 409, 412. ii. 243.
- Charles I., his want of practical wisdom, ii. 577.
- Charles II., 591.
- Charles X., ii. 533.
- Chastisement, merciful, of the Heavenly Father, ii. 102, 422.
- Chichester, Bishop of, ii. 22.
- Children of Christians in the apostolic days were considered as *disciples*, i. 216 *et seq.*, 273 *et seq.* and should be still considered so, i. 419, 420. ii. 182, 185, 230, 237, 283. otherwise, the precept to bring them up in the nurture and admonition of the Lord cannot be attended to, i. 218, 261, 291, 295. ii. 288, 398. their profession considered, i. 276, *et seq.*, 420, 429. ii. 237, 278. treatment of them under the Jewish dispensation, i. 282. ii. 183. right views of parental instruction of children do not trench upon the important truth, that Christians are *born of God*, and *his workmanship*, i. 288. ii. 183, 184. grounds for not introducing very young children into participation in church ordinances, i. 297—299. ii. 183, 318, 487. examination of children in a court of justice, previous to administering an oath, ii. 15, 352. the precept to children to obey their parents in the Lord, not restricted to believing parents, ii. 386. popular mistake of the characters of little children, designed in the words, "of *such* is the kingdom of Heaven," ii. 594. of God, are called to walk as such, as what they are already, i. 102, 180, 348, 363. ii. 482, 484. there is nothing uncertain or conditional in their high blessedness, i. 364, 439. ii. 69, 316, 369, 423. are all taught of Him who teaches infallibly, ii. 539.
- of proselytes to Christianity in the apostolic days were baptized with their parents, i. 215, 271, 274, 284, 301. those born after the conversion of their parents, were not subjects for baptism, i. 221, 274. ii. 254, 257.
- of wrath, all men by nature, i. 14, 26, 112, 287 *et seq.* ii. 183.
- Chitty, Mr., ii. 573.
- Chrestus, ii. 601, 602.
- Christ, did not come to introduce a milder law, but to fulfil the law of God, i. 17, 22. who are warranted to trust in him, i. 21, 146, 407. ii. 370. to testify of, and glorify him, is the object of the Gospel, and the great work of the Spirit, i. 23, 67, 120, 122, 154, 178, 313, 346, 361, 509, 516, 524, 535, 546, 551, 558. ii. 126, 291, 293, 305, 363, 477, 485, 517. but one Christ, and right thoughts of him, the test of believers, i. 60, 99, 122. being in him, i. 14, 89. his cause requires no unscriptural aid, i. 99.

- his finished work, i. 118, 146, 225, 424, 461, 482, 509, 544. ii. 73, 74, 75, 122, 338. has come in the flesh, i. 122, 253, 355, 461, 483. ii. 85, 97, 98, 325, 564, 578. baptized not, i. 270. that *good* shown by Jehovah, i. 365, 545. ii. 138 *et seq.*, 286, 412. true inference to be drawn from his answer to the adjuration of the high priest, i. 413. whom he came to save, i. 460, 479, 507, 508. ii. 124, 141, 142—the ground of his claim to be exempted from paying the atonement mōney, ii. 62, 63. for whom he tasted death, ii. 81, 82, 438. his people conformed to his sufferings, ii. 89, 436. why he did not publicly avow before his crucifixion that he was the Messiah, ii. 92. took upon him the sins of his people, and so became chargeable with sin, ii. 99, 100, 141, 438. was made sin, ii. 99, 438. knowing him after the flesh, ii. 123. *has* destroyed the works of the devil, ii. 265. Arian and Socinian views of his person strangely combined with plausible language concerning his work, ii. 317, 325, 553 *et seq.* Elihu a type of, ii. 379. objectionable language on the object of his coming into the world, ii. 438. his pastoral office, ii. 448. his mediatorial office, ii. 554. see *Jesus, Messiah.*
- Christ, the Advocate with the Father, i. 561. the Beloved, David, i. 179. ii. 100, 120, 126, 232. the Captain of Salvation, i. 179, 543. ii. 81, 141, 485, 536. the coming one, ii. 97, 98. the Elect, i. 545. Emmanuel, i. 106, 181, 544, 553. ii. 232, 260. the Friend of Sinners, i. 520, 546. Head of his church, i. 75, 234, 260. ii. 249, 439, 515, 537. the Great High Priest, i. 146, 338, 384, 450, 536, 561. ii. 72, 109, 117, 131, 141, 340. the Hope of Glory, ii. 91. Jehovah the Saviour, i. 122, 181, 544, 553. ii. 62, 63, 105, 232, 563. the King of Zion, and Legislator, i. 49, 227, 333, 339, 371, 513, 536, 555. ii. 92, 136, 141, 190, 307, 319, 340, 498, 520, 554. the Lamb of God, i. 31, 112, 179, 545. the leader and perfecter of faith, i. 457 *note.* ii. 554. THE MAN, ii. 72. the Man of Sorrows, ii. 99. the Mediator, ii. 554. the Messiah or anointed one, i. 48, 97, 285, 458. ii. 72, 78, 92, 97, 105, 141, 485, 554, 564. the mighty God, the everlasting Father, i. 544. ii. 552 *et seq.* the noble or glorious One, i. 207, 553. ii. 71, 72. the Prince and Saviour, i. 187, 482, 517, 524, 527, 536. the Prophet, ii. 72. the Servant of Jehovah, i. 152, 214, 453, 457, *note.*, 508, 509, 545. ii. 121. the Son of Man and the Son of God, i. 122, 178, 457, 482. ii. 105, 141, 245, 552. the good Shepherd, i. 184. ii. 124, 158, 192. the chief corner Stone, i. 170. the Truth, ii. 156. the unspeakable gift of the Father, i. 437, 569. Wonderful, Counsellor, Prince of Peace, i. 544. the Word made flesh, ii. 325, 554, 564.
- crucified, the preaching of, i. 493, 518, 520, 545. ii. 163.
- died for me, the confident persuasion of, confounded with the persuasion of the truth, i. 501. ii. 81, 190, 244, 247, 293.
- false Christ, of various religious systems, i. 22, 60, 114, 141, 418, 460, 481, 485, 494. ii. 73, 93, 95, 129, 411, 434, 436, 518.
- Christendom, professing, attempts of Deists to palm its antichristian errors on real Christianity, i. 98, 163. ii. 537. refined forms of false religion adopted by vast multitudes in it, i. 155, 157, 159, 202, 531. overrun by natural religion, i. 357. cannot have an apostle everywhere, and always, to explain his meaning, i. 385. multitudes of most respectable men Deists, ii. 535. exhibits a similar display of human wickedness, as the Jewish people of old, ii. 568. and as great as existed before the introduction of Christianity, ii. 593. effects on it of the clerical system, ii. 647.
- Christian, the most truly experienced is most slow to speak before others of himself and his walk with God, i. 11, 62, 67, 81, 83, 425. his confession, while walking after the spirit, i. 26, 88. does not step beyond his line in maintaining the truth of Scripture, i. 38. a man may be very amiable yet no Christian, i. 59. is bound by the laws of Christ's kingdom to obey the civil powers ordained of God, i. 200. ii. 19. may lawfully employ an agent in cases where oaths are required, ii. 393. cannot avoid the reproach of the cross by any change of situation, ii. 435, 436. not forbidden to possess property, ii. 493. whatever he scruples in his conscience, no human power can war-

- rant him to do, ii. 530. binding obligation of the marriage relation between a Christian and unbeliever, ii. 387, 531, 543.
- Christian Observer, i. 148. ii. 159.
- Christianity, real, compared with Methodism, i. 10. is the work of the Holy Spirit, i. 20, 76, 275, 354. its precepts and genius, i. 36, 46, 61, 74, 163, 582. ii. 112. the world a bad judge of them, i. 38. Deistical objection to it, i. 47, 98. ii. 20, 535. can never be made respectable in the eyes of the world, i. 49. false view of the great end of it, i. 59, 122. certain class of effects, which it produces wherever it prevails, but which may be produced without it, i. 74. is not to be confounded with nominal, or professional, i. 80, 98, 100, 163, 193, 285, 335, 559. ii. 358, 535, 546, 575, 592, 642. a worldly religion, under the name of it, in a variety of forms, i. 200, 286, 339, 369, 399, 522, 559. ii. 10, 11, 20, 176, 399 *et seq.*, 455, 532, 535, 547, 559, 581, 591, 642. is not hereditary, though the profession of it generally is, i. 216, 275. cannot be considered a different religion from Judaism, i. 285. vain expectation, by the religious world, of its flourishing state, i. 322, 398. ii. 231, 591 *et seq.* can never coalesce with the political institutions of any state, i. 337 *et seq.* ii. 9, 93, 150, 527, 535, 578, 642, *et seq.* legal fiction that it is part of the law of the land, i. 505. ii. 2, 9 *et seq.*, 297, 534, 642. of those walking contrary to the rule of God's word cannot be acknowledged, ii. 196. some causes to which a general profession of it may be ascribed, ii. 400. spoils the kind of politeness that proceeds on deception, ii. 501. was never designed for the reformation of the world, ii. 501, 581, 592. the national establishment a corruption of it, ii. 532, 547.
- Apostolic, contrasted with that of the present day, i. 114, 190, 522. ii. 90, 501, 579, 586, 591 *et seq.*, 642. return of disciples to it expected and to be looked for by them, i. 319, 322, 399, 401, 427. ii. 353. see *Address to Believers, Essay on the Apostolic Traditions, Thoughts on Religious Establishments, and Letters on Primitive Christianity, passim.*
- — — — — Judaizing, ii. 579.
- — — — — primitive, in what every return to it must commence, i. 365. ii. 353. return to it fully expected, i. 401. the age of, ii. 118, 529, 563, 592.
- — — — — rational, what is meant by it, i. 100, 572—578.
- — — — — Scriptural, almost every vestige of, swept away at the period of Constantine's so called conversion, i. 336. ii. 592.
- Christianity, Primitive, Seven Letters on, i. 354—431—*for the subjects, see the heading of each letter*—a passage in it defended, ii. 367. *Referred to*, i. 309, 432, 440, 474. ii. 69, 280, 282, 294, 303, 306, 342, 416, 424, 432, 523.
- Christians, their growing union alarming to the Methodists, i. 6 *et seq.* 23, 40, 41. see *notes to pp.* 1, 5, 6, 8, 41. the testimony of Scripture rejected by multitudes calling themselves Christians, as much as by avowed infidels, i. 23, 49, 172. ii. 73. should maintain the controversy for divine truth against human error, i. 37, 39, 42, 61. warned against various dangers, i. 45, 54, 58, 166, 498. scriptural injunctions to them afford no argument for Methodist class meetings, i. 72—78. real, synonymous with believers, distinguished from nominal or professing, i. 89, 97 *et seq.*, 114, 161 *et seq.*, 178, 279, 303, 354, 365, 368, 565. ii. 48, 90, 535. smallness of their number at any one time, when justly calculated, i. 137, 164, 165, 355, 535. their existence in an Arminian society accounted for, i. 169. common character of all, of old, i. 178. how exhibited in Apostolic writings, i. 334. on what all the apostolic exhortations to them proceed, i. 348, 363. hypocrisy concealed under the phrase of *better* Christians, i. 380, 385. their common brotherhood expressed in the salutation, i. 409. attempts of preachers to train unbelieving adults into Christians, i. 430. ii. 503, 522. the first Christians had no backwardness to break in on their capital or property for the relief of their brethren, i. 469. ii. 69. are exposed to forfeitures, in a country calling itself Christian, for obedience to Christ's commands, ii. 2, 11. cannot go to law with brethren before unbelievers, ii. 9. have a

- sufficient warrant to declare the Gospel to their fellow-sinners, ii. 298, 440, 461, 462. are alone awake, ii. 411. in any neighbourhood or place are bound to come together, ii. 499, 645. in the apostolic days pursued the ordinary avocations of life on the first day of the week, ii. 506. cannot employ clergymen to solemnize their marriages, ii. 531. aggregate of all true Christians in all ages and nations, one of the meanings of the term Church, ii. 540. by what, Mr. Belsham asserts, their redemption is procured, ii. 565.
- freethinking, their inconsistency, ii. 530.
- incipient and inquiring, of Dr. Chalmers, i. 347, 350.
- perfect, of Mr. Fletcher's system, i. 13—18, 55, 89.
- private, as distinguished from Elders, &c. ii. 187.
- rational, so called, i. 568 *et seq.*, 579. ii. 530.
- unlettered, i. 262, 496.
- Church, the Scriptural meaning of the word, and the mischief produced by the perversion of it, i. 201—209, 226—255, 312—332, 333—344, *passim.*, 370, 557. ii. 75 *et seq.*, 144 *et seq.*, 339, 519, 536, 540, 576. constitution of it does not depend on numbers, nor on any mystical character, i. 228, 240, 312, 342. ii. 187, 339, 431 *et seq.*, 511. formation of a thing so called, i. 241, 243, 326. ii. 249. the permanence of any, as a Church of Christ, on what alone dependent, i. 324 *et seq.*, 336. ii. 538. not "hearing the Church," the evil, in which all others merge, i. 149, 335, 340, 394. ii. 269, 430, 513. its coalition with the state, i. 336—339. ii. 93, 532, 578 *et seq.*, 642, 644. nothing tries more, of what character it is, than a case of discipline, i. 392. who are described as "those within," and "those without," ii. 38, 48, 453. has no power to alter the laws of Christ's kingdom, ii. 144—148, 498, 586. in what sense only it is to be unmixed, ii. 170. charge of invading its property examined, ii. 541, 645 *et seq.*
- of Christ, or Christian, always a little flock, i. 163, 197, 227, 399, 401. ii. 142, 231, 240, 265, 388. the ground of its unity, and the important object of it, i. 173, 213, 236, 244, 320, 342. ii. 195, 196.
- servants and office-bearers in it, i. 176, 177, 243, 338, 343. ii. 188, 242, 390, 498, 520. the pillar and ground of the truth, and the candlestick on which its light is placed, i. 189, 335. ii. 170. its excellency and glory, i. 189, 201, 335, 367. ii. 478. its leading characters, i. 189, 203, 205, 207, 209—211, 246, 323—325, 333, 335, 339, 342, 365—367. ii. 75, 146, 177, 187, 195 *et seq.*, 211, 249, 257. can enter into no political arrangement for its regulation, i. 192, 195 *et seq.*, 205, 210 *et seq.*, 339. ii. 93, 532. its worship and all its acts are public, and take place at the one meeting, on the first day of the week, i. 209, 241, 247, 370, 389. ii. 249, 498. is the building of God, his house, his temple, i. 238, 244, 324, 333, 400. may for a time lack Elders, i. 243 *et seq.*, 328, 343. ii. 186, 242, 390 *et seq.*, 511, 520. not exempt from the breaking out of great disorders, i. 335, 383. ii. 167 *et seq.* in any place, is the body of Christians assembling together in that place, i. 312, 342. ii. 537. has sufficient warrant for all its discipline, i. 387, 390. ii. 146, 381. evil of suffering protracted discussion and debate in it, i. 408. ii. 23 *et seq.*, 413, 429, 437, 460, 473 *et seq.* admonition and discipline can be attended to, however small the number of members may be, ii. 339, 511. the ground of its stability, ii. 297, 478, 518. in what respect visibility and infallibility can be applied to it, ii. 536 *et seq.* how Mr. Belsham supposed it to be redeemed, ii. 565.
- men, carnal, i. 202. ii. 643.
- militant, while there is one on earth, the controversy for the truth will continue, i. 171.
- Scriptural, any which does not assert the obligation of all Christians to join it, cannot be really such, i. 320, 344. ii. 195, 257. connexion with one supposed to mark the proper period for Baptism, i. 419, 423, 427. ii. 235, 374.
- Church in C—, Letter to; melancholy division in it, ii. 184. children of believers are to be brought up in the nurture and admonition of the Lord, and must therefore be considered as disciples, 184 *et seq.*
- in C—, Letter to; on the evil of disciples having their mar-

- riages solemnized by Antichristian rites, ii. 295.
- in C—, Letter to; an answer to some arguments in favour of having the marriages of disciples solemnized by Antichristian priests, ii. 308—310.
- in R—, Letter to; admonition to it on unscriptural forbearance, and on the sanctity of all the precepts of the Lord, ii. 193 *et seq.*
- Churches, Apostolic, the commands and institutions delivered to them, and their recorded example, form the only authoritative rule of walk for all Christian churches in all ages, i. 197, 202, 204, 226—255, 260, 319 *et seq.*, 333, 356, 365 *et seq.*, 375, 385, 555. ii. 48, 147, 165, 167—170, —174—178, 180, 186 *et seq.*, 210, 222, 233, 242, 249, 338, 354, 430, 506 *et seq.*, 513, 527, 538. were not left to walk after their own discretion or their own tastes and fancies, i. 227, 319 *et seq.* ii. 146—148, 181, 249, 287, 498. many unbaptised persons were connected with them, i. 427 *et seq.* ii. 254, 398. the composition of, demonstrates the falsehood of an ecclesiastical fiction, ii. 76.
- Christian, there cannot be several in one place, i. 365. ii. 196, 257. needless multiplication of, should be avoided, ii. 211, 485, *et seq.*
- false, formation of, i. 235 *et seq.* 240 *et seq.*, 321, 326, 337, 370, 513. ii. 177, 249, 287. the conformity of some to several apostolic precepts only apparent, i. 242, 375 *et seq.* 384. ii. 176.
- first, how formed, i. 226, 239, 312 *et seq.* nature of the community of goods among them, i. 365 *et seq.* ii. 68, 493.
- New Testament, ii. 538.
- sister, their connexion with each other, ii. 27, 31, 431, 456—461, 474, 537 *et seq.*
- Cicero, ii. 213.
- Circumcision, of proselytes to Jewish religion, and of their children i. 214, 216, 265, 271, 284. ii. 385.
- Christ a minister of, i. 284.
- of Gentile converts, i. 284.
- Circumspection of walk, to which a believer is called, totally misunderstood by those who do not believe, i. 184, 495, 500. ii. 294.
- Clarendon, Lord, ii. 577.
- Class, between professed unbelievers and professed believers in the first churches no where implied in Scripture, i. 221, 300, 430. see *Believers*.
- of disciples, a numerous, in the Apostolic days, who had no water-baptism, i. 429. see *Baptism*.
- leader, among the Methodists, i. 72, 76 *et seq.*
- meetings, Methodists', their injurious effects, i. 11, 70—84.
- Classes, of men, but two in the world, in respect to the Gospel, ii. 136, 503, 522. various, formed by popular teachers, ii. 159, 347, 503.
- Classical, authorities for the imprecatory import of all oaths, i. 505 *note*. ii. 15.
- learning, its aid to the cultivation of science, ii. 648—666, *passim*.
- Cleansing of sinners, the true meaning of, i. 91, 168, 350. ii. 107, 341, 384. see *Conscience, Heart*.
- Clergy, their blasphemous pretensions exposed, i. 312, 338, 559. ii. 505, 520. unscriptural distinction of, from laity, i. 337, 342, 348. ii. 73, 520, 537, 585. their existence essential to a state religion, i. 338. used as synonymous with church, ii. 145, 541. the reign of, in England, ii. 231. considerations on social intercourse of disciples with, ii. 346. why the reformed clergy cannot maintain the controversy with the Papists, ii. 536 *et seq.* their perversion of scriptural phraseology, ii. 540 *et seq.* appointment of, in the Anglo-American church, ii. 585 *et seq.* their kingdom a very distinct thing from the kingdom of God, ii. 642 *et seq.* abstract idea of, as a corporate body, ii. 646. see *Evangelical*.
- popish, i. 512, ii. 639.
- Clergyman, being the son of one, among the favourable characters enumerated by the "Christian Observer" as distinguishing some sinners from others, i. 148. ii. 160. very different from an elder or overseer of a Christian church, i. 176, 344. ii. 520, 542. arguments in favour of retaining that situation, and exposure of them, i. 192—198, 213. ii. 499. name and garb of, laid aside by many, who retain its unscriptural characters, i. 241, 242, 343. ii. 233. profane answer of an eminent evangelical clergyman, i. 356. the term "minister" unscripturally applied to, ii. 86, 505. a Christian cannot submit to his antichristian rites, ii. 295 *et seq.*

- 309 *et seq.*, 530 *et seq.* a favourite clergyman the factotum of religious connexion with some, ii. 575.
- Clerical, character, renounced by the author, i. 176, 196, 205, 397. ii. 227, 354, 522. received a deadly wound at the Reformation, i. 337. assumption of it among Dissenters, as much as in the establishment, i. 342. one of the main pillars of it, i. 343. ii. 511, 520. heaven how it manifests itself, i. 343, 559. ii. 219, 239, 303, 390. the supposed sacredness of the clerical order not typified in the Scripture, ii. 73, 115, 577. clerical trade ruined by right views of the Gospel, ii. 522. legislature never contemplated the existence of religious societies, without persons of this character, ii. 542. system overlays the state in this country, ii. 647.
- Codrus, i. 581.
- Collations, of the sacred text, the various and laborious, important for proving the general integrity of it, ii. 546.
- Collection, particular, ii. 472. see *Fellowship*.
- College, important period of entrance into, i. 585, 587.
- Collinson, Rev. Dr. Septimus, ii. 573.
- Comfort, derived from the glad tidings of the Gospel, i. 180 *et seq.*, 407, 498. ii. 124, 362 *et seq.*, 419, 436. of the Holy Spirit, can never be separated from the fear of the Lord, i. 182, 315, 318, 334, 355, 361, 398, 499 *et seq.*, 528, 555. ii. 102, 293, 368. a spurious comfort, of which men fear to be robbed, i. 317, 347, 502. ii. 365 *et seq.*, 419, 446, 503. no comfort proposed by the Gospel to the oldest believer, but that which it speaks equally to the publican and the harlot, i. 318. ii. 381. of the Scriptures, ii. 419.
- Comforter, the Spirit of truth, his continued work, i. 181, 486. the effect of his promised coming mistaken, i. 487 *et seq.* spurious work attributed to him, ii. 361 *et seq.*, 419, 503. the Gospel the great instrument of the Holy Ghost the Comforter, ii. 363. see *Holy Ghost, Spirit Holy*.
- Coming, of Christ in the flesh. see *Christ*. second coming of Christ, i. 399. ii. 95, 97, 136, 142, 390, 418, 421, 510. the opposite results of it, contrasted by Peter, ii. 104.
- into the world, restriction of the phrase in Scripture, ii. 67.
- together, on the first day of the week, enjoined on all disciples, i. 370. ii. 71, 75, 97, 146, 339, 429, 507, 559. see *Disciples, First day*.
- Command, the divine, ii. 315.
- Commands of God set aside, ii. 415.
- Commandment of God, its limit mistaken, i. 375. ii. 516.
- Commandments, of Christ, obedience to them a character of the believer's walk, i. 90, 185, 188, 239, 389, 521, 532. ii. 137, 193, 195, 198, 429. still authoritatively declared by the Apostles in their word, i. 227, 233, 319, 333 *et seq.*, 375, 559. ii. 516, 533. cannot be obeyed in churches established by human law, i. 341 *et seq.* ii. 532. specious attempt to set them against one another, i. 371. ii. 310. the undisturbed violation of them provided for, in societies calling themselves Christian, i. 379. continued disobedience to Christ's peculiar commandments forbore with by false professors, ii. 200 *et seq.*, 319, 377. never contradict one another, ii. 310, 387. consciousness of keeping them put forward as a false ground of confidence, ii. 361, 368, 369. the breach of positive commandments can never be excused by general principles of Christian prudence and discretion, ii. 431. see *Ordinances, Precepts*.
- Commentators, their grand business for ages, i. 96, 413, 479, 553. ii. 399, 411. their dishonest inconsistency, ii. 8, 9, *note*. needful caution against their perversions of the truth, ii. 71, 78 *note*, 100 *note*, 103, 121.
- ancient and modern agree on the meaning of 1 Cor. v. 11. ii. 36.
- Commission, the Apostolic, mistakes concerning baptism, arising from misapprehension of the meaning of it, and from mistranslation of an expression in it, i. 215, 268—274, 420 *et seq.* ii. 236, 375. Paul's, was not different from that of the other Apostles, i. 268. ii. 375. Apostles commissioned to publish the Gospel to all nations, i. 227, 271 *et seq.* 357, 385, 523, 545, ii. 303. and to begin their testimony at Jerusalem, i. 313, 526.
- Communion, mixed, open, inconsistent and unlawful to Christians in any ordinance, i. 195, 209, 212, 236, 243, 245, 249, 254, 549. ii. 167 *et seq.*, 171 *et seq.*, 175 *et seq.* un-

- scriptural terms of, ii. 402, 405, 474, 475. see *Fellowship*. no suspension from, what is called, the *communion* practised by the Apostles, ii. 453.
- monthly, weekly, i. 242, 370, 376. ii. 76, 249.
- table, so called, ii. 117.
- Community of goods, nature of, in the first churches, i. 365, 366, 559. ii. 68, 69, 493.
- of Christians, has no power to alter the laws of Christ's kingdom, ii. 146.
- Company, apostolic command to have no company with brethren walking disorderly, i. 229—236, 245, 391. ii. 25, 43, 192, 210, 513. the literal meaning of, i. 230. ii. 25, 46, *note B.* 49. see *Brethren disorderly*.
- Condemnation, of them that believe not, i. 112. should be substituted in some passages of the English version of the Bible for *damnation*, ii. 60, 61. of sin in the flesh, ii. 384.
- righteous, of the wicked, i. 30, 438. ii. 291.
- Condemned, the final misery of, profanely charged upon God, ii. 44 *et seq.*, 52, *note G.*
- Conditions, the true gospel knows none to be performed by man for his salvation, i. 141, 161, 447, 545. ii. 369, 484, 508, 509. scholastic use of the term, i. 162. held out in false gospels, i. 314. ii. 411.
- Confederacy, Antichristian, ungodly, i. 8 *note*, 323, 370, 374, 381. ii. 221, 269.
- Confession, on which the first converts were received into the Christian church, i. 277. ii. 193, 254, 435.
- of Christ before the world, i. 187, 363, 547. ii. 239, 280, 344, 358.
- of Christianity so called, not now disreputable, ii. 358.
- of faults, misapplication of the precept in James, i. 71 *et seq.*
- of the Gospel, with the mouth, how contradicted, i. 187, 232, 359, 499, 554. ii. 367, 376.
- of sin, i. 399. when alone it is made, ii. 224.
- Confidence before God, the one and only true foundation of it, alike for any sinner in the world, i. 19 *et seq.*, 181, 318, 360, 364, 407, 419, 439, 501, 528, 542. ii. 79, 83, 228, 280, 290, 293, 304, 341, 362, 369, 370. looked on with a jealous eye as presumptuous, by those who do not discern the Gospel, i. 146, 355, 364. ii. 293, 370, 418. inconsistent with uncertainty and doubts of being a Christian and a child of God, i. 359, 364. ii. 83, 239, 259, 280, 341, 367, 370. delivers the believer from disguising his evil before God, or placing his confidence in the flesh, i. 528, 562. ii. 228. is not affected or shaken by views of a man's previous state, ii. 83. that which the Gospel warrants any sinner to have, is the subject on which he is not afraid to speak great things, ii. 362 *et seq.*
- of faith, of the beloved, in the Psalms, i. 563. ii. 100, 120, 492, 495, 554.
- of the Pharisee's prayer, not the evil of it, i. 542.
- Berean, ii. 280, 286, 294, 341 *et seq.*, 358.
- brotherly, mutual, the ground of it, i. 289, 290, 391, 496. ii. 167, 193, 245, 376, 409, 458 *et seq.*
- carnal, of the Corinthian church, i. 269.
- deceitful, fear of disturbing it, i. 19, 140, 501, 541, 547. ii. 360, 517.
- personal, i. 360, 495. ii. 240, 245, 294.
- presumptuous of high Calvinism, of being one of the elect, of being a believer, i. 439 *et seq.*, 461, 483, 495, 542. ii. 82 *et seq.*, 245, 247, 252, 280, 290, 304, 338.
- profane, of being a child of God, while walking after the flesh, i. 500. ii. 294.
- arising from the testimony of a man's conscience, that he fulfils the commands of God, held by Sandeman and others, ii. 239 *et seq.*, 274, 361—371, 418, 480 *et seq.*
- Conformed to the world, be not, i. 186.
- Conformity, of modern churches to many precepts, not real, i. 242. ii. 430.
- Congregation, equivalent to the Greek term translated *Church*, i. 204, 246. ii. 536, 586. awful picture of congregations connected with religious establishments, ii. 177, 191.
- the great, ii. 81, 99, 102, 150, 495, 536.
- Connexion, Christian, statement of the interruption of it between the church in London and church in Dublin, and its restoration, ii. 23—43, 456, 460, 473. cannot be maintained between churches or individuals, where scriptural admonition is rejected, ii. 27, 75, 458. not closer with earthly re-

- lations than with any other disciples, ii. 211, 487.
- Conscience, much alarm and religious excitement of, may exist without repentance, and with ignorance of the true God, i. 23, 24, 126, 133, 142, 253, 434, 483, 485, 525, 527. what alone can cleanse, purge, and give peace to, i. 24, 180, 183, 225, 436, 517, 555. ii. 79, 107, 117, 226, 229, 245, 338, 341, 362, 419, 495, 521. instances of sensible relief to the conscience, which are recorded in the Bible, what they also show, i. 62. effects on it of a discernment of the divine glory, i. 180, 499, 502. conscience of savages, ii. 225. Sandeman's doctrine of confidence arising from the testimony of conscience, ii. 361, 480, 482. obligation of, on a Christian, in cases of insolvency, ii. 466, 470. pious efforts to maintain the peace of it, ii. 491. a soreness of, 495, 497.
- evil or guilty, the efforts and inquiry of, i. 316, 438, 461, 473, 476, 483, 493, 500, 528, 544, 551. ii. 294, 361, 492. disquietude of it, excited by religious teachers, and the effects, i. 364 *et seq.*, 461. ii. 361, 294, 503.
- good, the answer of, inseparable from fear of the Lord, i. 317, 364, 549, 552, 555. ii. 245, 294, 384. false hope of men, while destitute of it, i. 494. ii. 259, 365. derived from the condemnation of sin in the flesh, fulfilled in Christ's baptism of suffering, ii. 384.
- overscrupulous, i. 228, 389. ii. 194.
- religious, a bad monitor, unless regulated by the word of God, ii. 221.
- sake, i. 339. ii. 61.
- subjection of, i. 440, 499. see *Fear of the Lord*.
- Consciences, of believers, testifying the evil of their hearts, i. 299, 500. ii. 495.
- of men, the *work* of the law written on, ii. 201, 415. made a standard of right and wrong, ii. 405. can all be charged with sin, ii. 504.
- Conscientiousness, made a plea for justifying disobedience, i. 235, 383, 388, 458. ii. 193, 530.
- Consciousness, of sin, which the greatest infidel cannot shake off, i. 253, 486, 541, 552. of individuality, ii. 225. of the workings of our deceitful hearts, ii. 284, 299. of some good evidences about himself a ground of false confidence, ii. 360, 362 *et seq.*, 366, 419.
- Consideration, of unbelievers, whether they will believe God or not, ii. 318.
- Consolation, abounding in Christ, i. 182 *et seq.*, 204, 359. ii. 503. an higher, which men suppose to arise from the contemplation of good evidences in them, i. 498. ii. 360 *et seq.*, 419, 483, 503. see *Comfort, Hope, Joy*.
- Conspiracy, Antichristian, a ringleader of it exposed, i. 481 *et seq.* ii. 239.
- Constantine, the Emperor, assumes the Christian name, effects of it, i. 336. ii. 592. no convert to real Christianity, ii. 578.
- Constitution, British, ii. 4. would not suffer by dissolving the connexion between church and state, ii. 644.
- Consumption, of the man of sin, see *Antichrist, Man, Sin*.
- Contest, of believers for the truth, continual, i. 108, 297, 397, 495. ii. 89, 228, 300. see *Controversy, Truth*.
- Contribution, the meaning of the *fellowship* of the Apostles, i. 366. ii. 68 *et seq.*, 222, 471 *et seq.* an ordinance observed in the church on the first day of the week, i. 559. ii. 471. cannot want a definite object, ii. 354, 471. see *Bounty, Fellowship*.
- Controversy, for the truth which shall never cease in this world, i. 37 *et seq.*, 99, 161, 171, 187, 248, 398, 434, 459. ii. 161, 219, 427, 463.
- wickedness of turning the church into a theatre for, ii. 24 *et seq.*, 429, 476.
- on baptism, the real foundation of, i. 308 *et seq.*
- Perth, ii. 389.
- religious, why deprecated by many, i. 36 *et seq.*, 96, 187.
- Conversation, becoming the Gospel, i. 175—213, 500, 549. imitation of it vainly attempted by unbelievers, i. 178. included in living by the faith of the Son of God, i. 190.
- common, swearing in, not the only object of the precept "swear not at all," i. 413.
- preferred to preaching, ii. 299 *et seq.*
- Conversion, of the heart, always connected with the knowledge of the truth, i. 64, 289. ii. 126, 333 *et seq.* of Paul, and other Jews, to the faith of Jesus, was not considered by them a change of religion. i. 285. supposed knowledge of the period when it commenced, i. 423,

- 424, 474, *note*, 547. ii. 183. scriptural meaning of conversion, and short and simple account of it in the Scriptures, i. 126 *et seq.*, 554. ii. 228, 521. everything that proceeds from the sinner *himself*, either before or after it, is essentially *evil*, i. 559. ii. 417. universal or general, of all nations, not the design of the Scriptures, ii. 95, 425, 592. of Constantine, nominal, i. 336. ii. 578, 592.
- progressive, of a sinner, an exercise in which unbelievers are engaged by popular teachers, i. 249. ii. 521 *et seq.*
- Conversions, national, general, which are looked for, in opposition to the declarations of Scripture, ii. 95, 425.
- popular, of children and others, the character and ungodly leaven of, i. 296, 351, 419. ii. 95.
- Converts, converted persons, who only are so, in the scriptural meaning, i. 250 *et seq.*, 351, 493, 521. ii. 91, 158, 228, 521.
- Jewish and Gentile, in the Church at Rome, i. 389, 580.
- Roman, Mr. Belsham's perversion of Paul's prayer for them, ii. 567 *et seq.*
- Conviction, against the will, i. 202 *et seq.* ii. 197. of sin, mistake of popular preachers upon its nature, and from whence it is derived, i. 24, 467, 477, 484 *et seq.* ii. 138, 159, 505, 521.
- of a man's previous unconverted state, or of his being capable of the greatest wickedness, cannot shake his present hope, if derived from the Gospel, i. 423, 424. ii. 455.
- of the world, by the Holy Spirit explained, i. 486.
- of the emptiness of every thing in this life, to what it leads many, ii. 410.
- of the truth, despised by Mr. Booth, ii. 505.
- Co-operation, of a sinner with God in the work of salvation, a doctrine blasphemously maintained by Arminians and others, ii. 85, 86, 456.
- Corinth, city of, i. 310. ii. 4. case supposed to take place there, ii. 177.
- Church in, i. 226, 411. ii. 24—52, *passim*, 451. admonished against carnal confidence, i. 269. effects produced by apostolic letter to it, i. 369. nature of the apostolic vengeance it was commanded to execute, i. 387. ii. 516. the repetition, to it, of the direction to salute one another, no argument against the abiding authority of the precept, i. 410. had a meal connected with the Lord's supper, but not treated by the Apostle as an ordinance of God, ii. 50, 243. rebuked for abuse of the Lord's supper, ii. 57. existence of evils in it no plea for mixed communion, ii. 167 *et seq.*
- Corinthian believers, stirred up to liberality, on what motives, i. 536 *et seq.* rebuked for the schisms and parties among them, ii. 35, 455, 566. the meaning of Paul's solemn assurance to, ii. 313. the apostolic precept as binding on believers now, as it was on them, ii. 345. nature of the intercourse with those put away, which was forbidden to them, ii. 451, 514, 516.
- brass, ii. 154.
- Cornelius, a believing worshipper of the true God, i. 111, 154, 262. no intimation to him that he should cease to be a soldier on his becoming a Christian, ii. 385.
- Correction, parental, included in the "nurture of the Lord," i. 292 *et seq.* ii. 102, 318. of our English version of the Bible, i. 490, 491. for which the Scripture is given, ii. 442.
- Corrective, Remarks, ii. 56—122. see *Remarks*.
- Corruption, of man's nature, the total does not exonerate him from blame, i. 13, 23, 28, 78, 85, 133, 441. mistaken views, and total denial of it, i. 83, 90, 441, 556, 573. ii. 382. the floodgates of, opened, i. 336. ii. 95, 592. every antichristian corruption supported by quotations from the so called fathers of the church, ii. 118. of divine truth considered a much less offence, than the invasion of human character, ii. 348. of the text of Scripture by Unitarians, ii. 547, 559, 565 *et seq.*
- Judaizing, not confined to the establishment, ii. 94.
- Corruptions, popish, not alone pointed at in several passages of Scripture, i. 193, 204, 529. appearing in the Apostolic churches, afford no argument for mixed communion, i. 245 *et seq.*, 335. ii. 167. of sacred truth, i. 481. ii. 239, 280, 340, 426. of Christianity, do not invalidate, but authenticate the truth of the Scriptures, ii. 20. one of the corruptions of the Gospel, ii. 159. of revealed truth in the days of the Gentiles, ii. 455. of plain doctrine of Scripture by Unitarians,

- ii. 551.—see *Antichrist, Establishment, Methodists.*
- Cottu, Mr., ii. 533.
- Court, Bishop's, i. 356.
- Covenant, the new, attempt to set aside what is preceptive under it, i. 371 *et seq.* does not countenance the doctrine of a probationary state, i. 446. nor of any fancied reformation of heart and life preliminary to the belief of the truth, i. 346, 511. ii. 159. Jesus the head and mediator of, ii. 71, 100, 109, 124, 232, 509. — ark of, i. 543. — blood of, ii. 232, 341.
- Covetousness is one of the most reputable sins a man can live in, i. 468 *et seq.* ii. 493, 514.
- Creation, the new, i. 89. ii. 126.
- Creator and judge of all, i. 105, 415, 508, 540, 544. ii. 136, 138, 226. swearing by himself, ii. 415.
- Creator, laws attributed to him by Mr. Fletcher, i. 16 *et seq.* attempt of man to transfer the blame of his wickedness to, i. 167. charges of Unitarians against his character as drawn in the Scriptures, refuted, i. 566 *et seq.*
- Creeeds, of various professors, i. 157, 165.
- Crete, churches in, for a time without elders, i. 244.
- Crime, the punishment of, absurd doctrine respecting its duration, i. 577. ii. 44, 53.
- Criticism, biblical, its value when rightly applied, ii. 55, 546 *et seq.*—see *Remarks Corrective, Review of Belsham, passim.* Extraordinary canons of, ii. 550 *et seq.*
- Cromwell, anecdote of, ii. 83. England under him, why prosperous, ii. 591.
- Cross, of Christ, charge of aversion to the reproach of it how used by the Methodists, i. 7. believing view of, i. 24. offence of it, i. 45, 49, 96, 113, 128, 163, 363, 399, 518, 523. ii. 503. how disguised and avoided by religious professors, i. 118, 179, 363. the standard of it should be followed by disciples without regard to the characters of individuals, ii. 166. — Thief on the, i. 148, 314. ii. 229, 480.
- Crucifixion, annual celebration of, ii. 76.
- Crusades, a period of general expectance of the coming of Christ, ii. 510.
- Cupar of Fife, ii. 315, 337.
- Curcellœus, ii. 549.
- Curse, Christ made a curse for his people, i. 24, 508. ii. 401, 412, 423.
- Cyprus, ii. 465.
- Cyrene, ii. 465.

D.

- DAMM, ii. 605, 663.
- Damnation, in our English version, does not always signify the future punishment of the ungodly, ii. 57, 60 *et seq.*
- Danzius, J. A. i. 307. ii. 236.
- Daniel, his engagement should be that of the Lord's people, i. 399. ii. 260.
- Dathius, his commentary on Ps. xx., ii. 100 *note.* corrected version of Ps. lx. 8., ii. 121.
- David speaks in the Psalms, not from himself, nor of himself, but of his Son and Lord, i. 367, 544. ii. 99 *et seq.*, 120, 378, 495. a name of the Beloved, ii. 71, 100, 126, 232. the character of his enemies, ii. 517. — psalms of propriety of using as songs of praise in the church, ii. 401—408, 423. — seed of, ii. 63, 99. — tabernacle of, ii. 72, 120.
- Davis, Richard, condemnation of his sentiments, to be lightly regarded, i. 153.
- Day, the sense in which it is used in the Psalms, ii. 101, 109, 495. — of Christ, of God, i. 496. ii. 98, 136. — Christmas, ii. 145. — the last, day of judgment, ii. 95, 136 *et seq.*, 252. — the Lord's, i. 228, 329. ii. 145, *et seq.*, 151. see *First day, Sabbath.*
- Days, the last, the last age, ii. 147. — the church has no power to sanctify, ii. 143—151.
- Deacons, ii. 498.
- Death, among the "all things" that are the believer's, i. 19. ii. 421. subjugation of it in their resurrection, i. 578. asserted to be an extinction of being or annihilation, ii. 44, 52. sleep of, ii. 503. — of Christ, for all, explained, ii. 81 *et seq.* for sin, ii. 107. fancied typical reference to, ii. 384. — purgatory, i. 19.
- Debate, duty of a Christian church in all matters of, ii. 23, 26, 28, 473—477. and agitation in the church of

- questions to no profit, a manifest work of the flesh, ii. 413. see *Controversy, Strife*.
- Debtor, insolvent, ii. 466—472.
- Deceivableness of unrighteousness, disciples warned against, i. 321, 420, 548. ii. 229, 276, 304, 377, 424, 432, 480. new forms of it, ii. 288, 317, 325. an instance of it, ii. 432.
- Declaration of "the united nonconforming ministers," &c. i. 153. of what is true, however solemn, not an oath, ii. 351. the Apostles alone *officially* appointed to declare the Gospel, ii. 303.
- Declarations of Scripture, the plainest disputed against, and got rid of by unbelievers, i. 96, 114.
- Decree of Jehovah, ii. 73. see *King, Messiah*.
- Decrees, i. 139. ii. 264. see *Destruction, Ungodly*.
- Deists, how to be combated by Christians, i. 47 *et seq.*, 166. ii. 19 *et seq.* the joyful truth of the Gospel not denied by them only, i. 59, 172, 404. ii. 411. repugnance of many, to the name, ii. 154, 534. are generally ashamed of not confessing what is now put forward on all sides as Christianity, ii. 358. consequences to be expected from the case of some who had made a fair profession, ii. 478. would not prove worse biblical critics than prejudiced religionists, ii. 547.
- Degrees, of future glory consequent on the believer's faithfulness here, a theological speculation originating in vanity, ii. 131 *et seq.*
- various, of the fruits of faith, i. 102.
- Delphin classics, ii. 597, 662, 666.
- Demosthenes, illustrative quotation from, i. 496. ii. 602. passage in, mistaken by Dr. Jones, ii. 608.
- Denying ourselves, mistaken views of it, i. 13, 87, 528.
- Depravity of human nature, true meaning of, i. 86 *et seq.*
- De Rossi, ii. 546.
- Desire, after some improvement of the heart, cannot be entertained by the Christian, i. 425. ii. 280, 284, 286.
- painful, of Sandeman's system, ii. 239, 361 *et seq.*
- Desires, of the flesh, and of the mind, to mortify them would cease to be a Christian duty, if the flesh and the mind ceased to be evil, i. 13, 87. pious, which preachers send their hearers to look for in their hearts, i. 348.
- Despising others, i. 542.
- Destruction, of the wicked, sin the cause of, not God, i. 30, 566—584, *passim*. not used as synonymous with annihilation, ii. 44.
- Devil, awful snare of, i. 89. his principal instrument, the Bible misinterpreted, i. 534. ii. 292. Christ *has* destroyed his works, ii. 265. a great one, ii. 416. a white one, ii. 466, 497.
- Devils, duties of, i. 252. ii. 256. faith of, reproachfully applied to the belief of the truth, i. 452, 461, 468. ii. 129, 228, 427.
- Devout professors, their malice and opposition to the doctrines of the Gospel, i. 343, 360, 380, 388, 391, 458. ii. 73, 206, 264. efforts to make unbelieving men devout, i. 462, 468, 510. devout worshippers of a false God, i. 481, 525, 532. ii. 129. a term of middle signification, i. 490. a man may be all his life most devout, and never have called upon God, i. 532. see *Hell*.
- Diana, i. 114. ii. 384.
- Digby, Mr., his speech in defence of the principles of the reformation, remarks on, ii. 532 *et seq.*
- Diotrephes, ii. 170.
- Dipping, i. 269, 306, 419, 422. see *Immersion*.
- Disciples of the Lord, to be manifested by the visible unity of their walk, as in the apostolic churches, i. 176, 186, 189 *et seq.*, 197, 203, 226 *et seq.*, 234, 237, 239, 246, 260, 319, 355, 370, 409, 413. ii. 90, 165, 195, 211, 245, 306. and by their religious separation from all who walk not by the apostolic rule, i. 190 *et seq.*, 200, 206, 208, 212 *et seq.*, 228 *et seq.*, 230, 235 *et seq.*, 245, 251, 310, 320, 324, 340, 370, 380, 384, 521. ii. 167, 177, 192, 194—198, 200, 203, 500. the children of Christian parents are to be trained as disciples in the nurture and admonition of the Lord, i. 216 *et seq.*, 275—309, 419, 429. ii. 182, 185, 230, 237, 283. distinction between scripturally acknowledging men to be disciples, and their being really such, i. 219, 277, 289, 302, 355, 442. ii. 222, 358. cause of their being scattered, and certain expectation of their being again gathered together, i. 239 *et seq.*, 321, 381, 398, 400, 427. ii. 95, 165, 220, 223, 279, 287, 390. the glory of the Lord, their object in the vindication of Scripture prin-

- ciples, i. 259. making or teaching disciples, i. 215, 265, 270, 335. ii. 375. disciples of Moses *baptized unto him* in the sea, i. 269. what is meant by disciples, i. 275, 290, 301. ii. 87. cannot continue in a religious fellowship which it is not the duty of all disciples to join, i. 320 *et seq.*, 344, 355. every manifestation of the fleshly mind in disciples, to be rebuked with the same severity, as in those in whom it reigns, i. 373, 383. ii. 297. the tenor of precepts enjoining *all* disciples to engage in a mutual act, i. 409. ii. 217. numerous disciples in the apostolic days who had no water baptism, i. 428 *et seq.* when only, they escape the contempt of the world, i. 522. two or three assembled together sufficient to constitute a church, i. 557. ii. 211, 339, 431, 486. alone taught to pray always, ii. 66, 80, 291. see *Prayer*. signs of the times to them, ii. 95. the weakest addressed in the words to Daniel, ii. 260. are never left to a choice of evils, ii. 310, 385. reminded of the import of their Christian profession by an allusion to water baptism, ii. 384. should each have his judgment formed from Scripture on the rule of discipline, ii. 407, 430. the disciples ashamed to tell Jesus what they disputed among themselves by the way, ii. 422. called to be followers of Him who did not lift up his voice in the streets, ii. 426. at no loss to produce sufficient scriptural ground for their practice, ii. 430. to them the Word of God is the Power of God, ii. 437. cause of the disciples' return to Jerusalem after the ascension with great joy, ii. 439. made no freemasonry of their faith, ii. 463. Peter's exhortation to them much abused, ii. 481. see *Church, Saints*.
- Discipline, of the house of God, i. 189 *et seq.*, 224—255, 334, 370, 392 ii. 405, 537. is only adapted to a society of sinners saved and governed by the Lord, i. 334. ii. 9 *note*. indifference to it in unscriptural connexions, i. 370, 379, 391 *et seq.* ii. 222. solemnity of the last act of discipline, and the objects of it as well as of all the preceding, i. 380, 386 *et seq.* ii. 30, 34, 209, 250, 269, 272. nothing *tries* of what materials a church is composed more than a case of discipline, i. 392. in whatever evils it originates, the last act must proceed on the offender's not hearing the church, i. 394. ii. 430, 513. see *Church*. wise provision of the word against cases of discipline coming before the church in a disputable form, ii. 28, 475. charge of adopting a course of discipline towards a person that is *without*, repelled, ii. 29, 33, 41, 453. instructions and rules of discipline addressed to the churches, originated in the existence of evils among them, ii. 168. baptism of members in their infancy no way inconsistent with subsequent enforcement of discipline against them, ii. 169. may be proceeded to where there is but one brother and several sisters, ii. 431, 511. execution of it implies no exercise of jurisdiction over the individual who is the subject of it, ii. 456 *et seq.*, 459. covetousness may so manifest itself as to call for the discipline of the house of God, ii. 493.
- of the Glasites, wicked part of it, ii. 242, 389, 390. see *Glassites*.
- of the Methodists, i. 9 *et seq.*, 53—84. see *Methodists*.
- old godly, grave lament for, ii. 532.
- parental, i. 216, 294. partial cessation of, ii. 318. see *Children, Parents*.
- Discipleship, evidence of, i. 218, 234, 380, 496. ii. 195, 237, 290—304.
- Discovery, of the true God, of the work and office of Christ, its effect, i. 165, 180 *et seq.*, 183, 351, 521. ii. 102, 126, 228, 401, 449. a supposed discovery of something good in themselves, ascribed by religionists to the Holy Spirit, i. 317. see *Gospel, Faith, Holy Ghost*.
- Discussion, on scriptural subjects, caution respecting, i. 323, 397 *et seq.*, 463. ii. 166, 227, 437, 472. objection of the Glasites to it, ii. 341.
- and debate in a church of Christ, what they intimate, i. 402. ii. 24.
- Disobedience, to Christ's institutions, cannot be vindicated or excused, i. 228, 260, 320, 323, 378—395. ii. 168, 194, 198, 222, 268, 499, 500. tolerance of, provided for in religious societies, i. 379, 385, 391. ii. 201, 269, 340. partial obedience is absolute disobedience, i. 383. ii. 194. *all* disobedience, the comprehensive meaning of, i. 386 *et seq.* 392. ii. 193,

516. the cause of debates in the church, i. 402. of parents, its consequences to their children, i. 430. made a virtue of, ii. 200.
- Disorderly, disciples walking, the apostolic precept concerning them, i. 190, 229, 232, 233, 245, 372, 392. ii. 25, 147, 176. not confined to the case of the idler alone, i. 230. ii. 167, 180, 390. views of the command "to admonish him as a 'brother,'" i. 231, 392. ii. 42 *et seq.*, 171, 209, 274, 523. see *Brethren, Idler*.
- Disorders, in the apostolic churches, the appearance of, no argument for the tolerance of them, i. 335.
- Dispensation, the Jewish, in what respect carnal, i. 283. under it, there was a perfect incorporation of church and state, ii. 9, 93, 527. contrasted with that under the Messiah, ii. 67, 307, 320.
- new, according to Mr. Belsham, i. 580.
- of the Son and of the Spirit, a modern discovery, ii. 326.
- Dispensers of sacred truth, assumed title of the clergy, ii. 505.
- Disposed, the well, directed by zealous religionists to certain *aids* which the Gospel is supposed to hold out to them, i. 22, 59, 141, 166, 314, 460, 510. ii. 94, 264. the Gospel is not suited to them, i. 358, 408, 441, 479. ii. 95, 411.
- the ill, hurry of some preachers to prove that they did not intend to say anything joyful to them, i. 315. ii. 95, 154.
- a new sense of the Greek word, rendered *ordained*, coined by Mr. Parckhurst, i. 330.
- Dispositions of men, false views of, i. 59, 122, 331, 408. excellent moral dispositions of the "betrayers and murderers of that just One," ii. 94. the continued disposition of the people of God to depart from the faith, how proved, ii. 518.
- Dissenters, their religious systems, are generally as unscriptural as that of the Establishment, i. 193, 241, 341 *et seq.* ii. 94, 150, 233, 443. the grounds on which they object to the Establishment are of little weight, i. 195, 197, 202, 211 D., 342, 383. ii. 228. an equivocal term, i. 341. ii. 577. who are the most bitterly exasperated against conscientious Dissenters, ii. 643. from the Establishment, admitted to be on the increase, ii. 644.
- Distinction, between sinner and sinner of false gospels, i. 114, 141. between rich and poor brethren in the assemblies of Christians forbidden, i. 341. between the apostolic Gospel, and the doctrine now current as evangelical, i. 363. of rank among men not interfered with by the Gospel, ii. 68, 275. between the ceremonial and moral law, made by divines, ii. 415.
- Divines, their ungodly labours, i. 96, 315, 413, 539. ii. 83, 318, 419, 503. their prescriptions to unbelieving men, i. 496. see *Offers*. their fiction of a change of the Sabbath, ii. 76 *et seq.* see *First day, Sabbath*. their doctrine of the natural duties of all men, ii. 80. see *Duties*. their way of exhortation very different from that of the Apostles, ii. 219. their distinction between the ceremonial and moral law, ii. 415. the objectionable language of some, ii. 438, 566. unfounded claim of the Unitarians to the title of *rational divines*, i. 570 *et seq.* ii. 530, 555.
- of the Westminster assembly, i. 167.
- Divinity, evangelical, mass of falsehood under that name, i. 315, 318.
- lying, Reverend Doctors of, i. 349. ii. 141, 232, 568.
- popular, ii. 158.
- Divisions and schisms, the production of, falsely imputed to Separation, i. 260.
- Do this and thou shalt live, the common foundation of the most refined form of false religion, and of the most infidel system, i. 21 *et seq.*, 127, 133, 137, 140, 146, 180, 253, *et seq.*, 558. ii. 73, 206. gross doctrine of Wesley, i. 69. declarations of Scripture to every one inquiring, what shall I do to be saved, i. 115—118, 127, 139, 492, 510, 517, 535 *et seq.* ii. 122, 164, 265, 353, 401, 411. doing some *mental act*, is with some the meaning of faith, i. 382. ii. 436. various tasks to be done, according to variety of religious systems, i. 461, 533. orthodox professors, doubting not that they believe enough, and occupied with going on *to do!* ii. 276. man's own doings, scriptural testimony against, ii. 446. see *Faith, Works*.
- Doctrine, of the Gospel, inseparably connected with apostolic precept and practice, i. 42, 85, 96, 136, 329, 368, 467. ii. 177, 184, 201, 353, 434. charged with being *licentious*, i. 117, 360, 483. the doctrine, and not the form of words, prescribed in the apostolic commission, i. 269 *et seq.*

- indifference respecting doctrine, the consequence of popular religion, i. 316, 484. ii. 129, 131. the one doctrine preached by the Apostles, i. 347, 352, 433, 491, 516, 518—520. ii. 91, 238. difference between it and the doctrine of false teachers, now current as evangelical, i. 250, 347, 363, 446, 474, 476, 481, 510. ii. 73, 95, 129, 305, 347 *et seq.*, 376, 411, 417, 436. unscriptural doctrine respecting infants, ii. 67. doctrine or teaching of the Apostles, its comprehensive import, ii. 201, 221, 270. a system of doctrine, the meaning of the term *tradition*, ii. 268. Sandeman's, the deadly part of, ii. 274, 305, 340. one principle of falsehood the source of apparently opposite errors in doctrine, ii. 447. evil of making things yet unknown the subject of doctrine or *teaching*, ii. 490. the true and proper Godhead of the Messiah embodied with the whole doctrine of revelation, ii. 553. see *Commission, Gospel, Infant, Messiah, Sandeman, Tradition*.
- esoteric, of Mr. Belsham, ii. 556. see *Belsham*.
- Doctrines, false and unscriptural of the Methodists at the root of all their other evils, i. 84 *et seq.* 99. see *Methodists*. of repentance and justification inseparably interwoven, i. 135 *et seq.*, 140. election and other doctrines, may be zealously contended for, without a belief of the Gospel, i. 139, 148, 250, 361 *et seq.* ii. 177.
- Doddridge, Rev. Doctor, his work on the "Rise and progress of religion in the soul," i. 471. one of the maintainers of a change of the Sabbath, ii. 415.
- Dogmatizing on matters undetermined by the word of God, not to be confounded with the most positive protest against unscriptural tenets, i. 169.
- Doubts, of being a believer, inconsistent with the belief of the truth, and with Christian prayer or praise, i. 364. ii. 206, 274, 280, 341, 360—374, 437, 482. of the divine obligation of precepts inconsistent with obedience to them, ii. 272. see *Believer, Professor, System*.
- Drag, ii. 299.
- Dreams, of the sleep of unbelieving darkness, ii. 503, 522.
- Drusius, John, ii. 602, *note*.
- Dublin, a few Christians there commence to walk as a Church of Christ, i. 556 *et seq.*,
- church in, interruption of Christian connexion between it and the church in London, ii. 23—30. answer to objections against being the only scriptural church there, ii. 195, 257. some account of it, ii. 239, 242 *et seq.*, 283, 285. proper objects of its bounty considered, ii. 354—357. the indecision of, not to stop the course of discipline in other churches, ii. 449. no exercise of jurisdiction over it attempted, ii. 27, 456. protracted discussion in, ii. 462. Dr. Hamilton, ii. 473.
- letters from; on the precept to salute with an holy kiss, i. 409, 416. on the precept, swear not at all, i. 412. on the Baptist principles, i. 418. on the visible union of disciples, ii. 175, 193, 199, 202. on the treatment of children, ii. 184. on solemnizing marriages by antichristian rites, ii. 308.
- letters to; admonition for their rejection of the precept, 1 Cor. v. 11. ii. 24—26. in answer to an admonition respecting a passage in the "Brief account of the Separatists," ii. 326—328. communicating the restoration of connexion with it, ii. 460 *et seq.*
- Duel, murder in, treated by juries so as to manifest the futility of oaths, ii. 18 *et seq.*
- Duties, annexed to the various relations of life, the apostolic directions are never incompatible with them, i. 395. ii. 39 *et seq.*, 345, 451, 514.
- the natural, of all, men according to Mr. Fletcher and others, i. 251—254, 477. ii. 66, 80, 255 *et seq.*
- Duty, of a Christian, if his flesh at any time ceased to be evil, i. 13, 87, 441. where it is plainly marked in the word, i. 208, 381. what Mr. Haldane supposes alone hinders men from doing their duty, i. 492.
- Christian, tolerance of disobedience to the word, inconsistent with, i. 320, 381. attempt of divines to stir up attention to it, by exciting the disquietude of a guilty conscience, i. 365. to be baptized, those who maintain it, should be able to mark from Scripture when it ought to be performed, i. 422. to marry, ii. 250. of passive obedience, ii. 281. see *Coming, Conscience, Disciple, Marriage, Obedience*.
- parental, one of patience, i. 295. ii. 182 *et seq.* 487. is not rendered impracticable to a believer by having an unbelieving partner in marriage, ii. 321. see *Husband, Parent*.

E.

- EARTH, the new, hardy speculations about, ii. 490.
- Eating with, in what sense the phrase is used by the Apostle in 1 Cor. v. 11. ii. 32—52, *passim*. 208, *et seq.* 449—454, 488, 514.
- Eclectic Review, Letter to, on the simple meaning of faith, ii. 525.
- Ecclesiastic, pensioner, ii. 509.
- Ecclesiastical, bondage of civil governments ii. 531. systems, two at least of which the king is common head, ii. 644.
- History, brief sketch of, i. 333—344.
- Ecclesiastics, in council with the pope, their claim to infallibility, ii. 539. the connexion of church and state a crafty suggestion of ecclesiastics, ii. 642.
- Edification of the children of God, i. 246, 315.
- Edinburgh, ii. 240, 277, 574.
- Edom, ii. 120.
- Education, of children of Christian parents in the nurture and admonition of the Lord, i. 216—223, 258—309, 430. see *Children*.
- liberal, value of, i. 650 *et seq.*
- Edwards, President, his work on religious affections, referred to, i. 66.
- Efforts, of unbelievers to believe, i. 117, *et seq.*, 474. to establish their own righteousness, i. 136—141. to attain or bring near righteousness, i. 349, 512. ii. 129, 228. strenuous efforts to get peace with God, i. 494, 525, 558. ii. 436. hypocritical efforts to be humble-minded, spiritually minded, &c., i. 500. ii. 491. to restore an offender should all be regulated by the spirit of love and hope of mercy, ii. 209. all natural religion proceeds on the effort to disguise our own character, ii. 446. greatness of unbelieving efforts to get evidences for Heaven, ii. 483. see *Faith, Peace, Righteousness*.
- Elders, raised up in churches, not coeval with them, i. 243, 328, 560. ii. 243, 498, 520. mistaken views of the objects for which they are instituted, i. 343, *et seq.*, 376. ii. 186, *et seq.*, 243, 329, 542. their real use, ii. 189, 511. leaven of clerical domination under the name of elders, ii. 239. Glasite tenet respecting the second marriage of elders, ii. 389, 390. the same as bishops or overseers, ii. 575, *et seq.* see *Overseers*.
- Elect, the, a confident persuasion of being among, is the belief of a thing no where declared in the word of God, i. 361. ii. 324, *et seq.*, 370, 427, 508. what will be the consequence to this world, when the number of God's elect is fulfilled, ii. 95. false Gospel for *elect* sinners, ii. 244 *et seq.*, 246 *et seq.* there is one who will not suffer his own elect to be deceived by false Christs or false prophets, ii. 434. those who are already among the *ostensibly* elect, not the only persons whom the Scriptures are adapted to make wise, ii. 463.
- Elect, mine, i. 545. see *Christ*.
- Election, doctrine of, its offensiveness to the carnal mind, i. 25 *et seq.* 148, 331. is put by many in place of the Gospel, i. 139 *et seq.*, 148, 361. was preached by Peter as well as by Paul, i. 170. inseparably interwoven with the revealed character of Jehovah, i. 362. the believer does not walk in uncertainty of his election of God, ii. 83.
- Eli, his reply to Hannah, ii. 140.
- Elias, i. 214, 265.
- Elihu, his indignant language may be applied to false religionists, i. 492. more likely to be a type of the Messiah, than Job, ii. 379.
- Emancipation, Catholic, ii. 527, 636, 641.
- Emmanuel, God with us, i. 106, 181, 544, 553. ii. 156, 232, 260.
- Emperors, heathen or Christian, supposed cases of offers made by, to a church of Christ, i. 194, 201, 211. ii. 578 *et seq.*
- Roman, their customary mode of saluting the senate, ii. 213.
- Empires, their prosperity and decay, on what dependent, ii. 592 *et seq.*
- Encouragement, to believe, given to unbelievers by false teachers, i. 476. ii. 95, 347, 436, 503. to come to the throne of grace, from whence alone it can be really derived, ii. 370.
- Encyclopedia Britannica, referred to on oaths, i. 414. ii. 14, 251, 314.
- of Rees, ii. 314.
- End of the world, equivalent with "the last days," "the last age," ii. 147.
- Enemies of David, in whose hearts he makes his arrows sharp, i. 439, 483. ii. 125, 297, 318, 444. in the midst

- of whom he reigns, i. 367. ii. 318, 423, 446, 448. a description of them, ii. 517.
- England, publications under the name of evangelical appearing there, ii. 159. its benighted state while it has societies for evangelizing Ireland, ii. 231, 239, 261, 593. difficulties it presents to reunion of the old lady of Babylon and her reformed daughter, ii. 583.
- Church of, its articles protest against infidel charity, i. 46, and *note*. doctrine respecting works before justification, i. 118. ii. 164. asserted by some to be neither Calvinistic or Arminian, i. 148. weak apology for communion with it, ii. 170. see *Address to Believers*. cannot become a true church of Christ, ii. 519. Mr. Bristed's view of, ii. 575, and *Review of Bristed passim*.
- King of, his supremacy includes nothing of spiritual authority, ii. 541, 580. is the common head of at least two ecclesiastical systems, ii. 644.
- law of, ii. 2, 19. see *Oaths*.
- English, Alexander, ii. 8 *note*.
- English Roman Catholic, a pyebald designation, ii. 528.
- Enmity against God, the unceasing character of the carnal mind or flesh, i. 13, 25, 88, 90, 141, 357, 441, 467, 528, 552. ii. 45, 125, 229, 491. of the friendship of the world, ii. 134, 252. see *Flesh, Mind, World*.
- Enoch, his walking with God, i. 451, 531.
- Enthusiasm, of a man expecting a private revelation of the pardon of his sins and the acceptance of his person, i. 20, 65, 95, 423. ii. 427, 567. commencement of a religion ending in gross hypocrisy, ii. 83. of limiting the use of the Scriptures, ii. 463.
- Ephesus, church of, i. 216, 226, 238, 287, 428, 529. ii. 87, 537.
- Ephraim, i. 230.
- Episcopacy, Mr. Bristed's attachment to it, on what founded, ii. 575.
- Ernesti, ii. 609, 614, 663.
- Essay, on the divine authority of the Apostolic Traditions, i. 224. see *Apostolic Traditions*.
- on the most important of all subjects, i. 507. importance of the declaration contained in 1 Tim. i. 15, *ib.* character of those whom Christ came to save, 508. the testimony of God to Jesus Christ, is the Gospel, 509. how it is set aside by numbers, professing to receive it, 510, 511. the Gospel addresses all with the words of life, 512. inseparable connexion between the belief of the Gospel and obedience to the laws of Christ, 513. *Referred to*, i. 8, 41 *note*. ii. 191, 253.
- on the apostolic preaching, i. 514. see *Apostolic Preaching*.
- on the Scriptural nature of repentance unto life, i. 522—528. see *Repentance*.
- on Scripture paradoxes explained and vindicated, i. 528—534. see *Paradoxes, Scripture*.
- on the true grace of God, i. 534—538. see *Grace*.
- on the parable of the Pharisee and the Publican, i. 539—555. see *Parable, Pharisee*.
- on a prize question proposed by the Royal Irish Academy, ii. 648—666. see *Prize Question*.
- Establishment, religious, of this country, its nature, and the unlawfulness to a Christian of connexion with it, i. 191—212, 226—255, 333—344, 370, 374. ii. 175 *et seq.*, 186, 192, 201, 221, 239, 241, 274, 443, 578. unfounded assertion that a religious establishment is necessary in every country for the existence of religion, ii. 527. members of any politico-religious establishment are unfit to maintain the controversy with the papists, ii. 536. to what the non-persecuting character of the Establishment is owing, ii. 582. every religious establishment is an eminent instrument for promoting irreligion, ii. 584, 643. the Church establishment in Ireland incompatible with the tranquillity of the country, ii. 637, 643, 645.
- Eternal, applied as well to punishment as to life, in Mat. xxv. 46. ii. 46, 52.
- justification, an unscriptural expression, ii. 244.
- Ethan, ii. 404.
- Etymological researches, not to be undervalued, ii. 603.
- Eucharist, a name given by Ignatius to the Lord's supper, ii. 118.
- Eunice, i. 428.
- Eunuch, Ethiopian, i. 66. see *Baptists, Philip*.
- Europe, ii. 93.
- Evangelical, law of Mr. Fletcher, i. 17. opposition and enmity to the truth, of many who pass for, and think themselves evangelical, i. 99, 100, 113, 117, 174, 196, 460, 469. ii. 376, 381. the character of all the *practical* admonitions to holiness which are given to believers, i. 102.

- many so called professors and teachers conceal, or disguise and pervert the truth, i. 118, 139, 314, 369, 399, 423, 446, 473—483, 487, 491, 497. ii. 157, 491. mass of error current under the name, i. 318, 346, *et seq.*, 363, 433. 462, 525, 547. ii. 95, 159, 251, 324, 367, 377. preferment of evangelicals in the national church strongly recommended by Mr. Bristed, ii. 580, *et seq.*
- Magazine, Letter to the Editor of, on the nature, object and effects of justifying faith, ii. 153—157.
- Societies, author's reasons for withdrawing from, i. 206, 207.
- Evans, Mr. observations on some of his publications, ii. 240, 244, 246 *et seq.*
- Evidence, of revelation, complacent supposition of some respecting it, i. 59. only evidence which can manifest to others that a man believes, i. 68, 90, 219, 291. ii. 193, 195, 419, 481. blindness of the carnal man to the plainest evidence of his unbelief, i. 88. when the greatest evidence of the ungodliness of the human heart is discovered, i. 288. ii. 382. evidences of belief in children despised by high-minded professors, i. 296. ii. 237. unscriptural doctrine of the evidences of good things or characters which a man sees in himself, i. 318, 355, 425, 434, 459, 497, 501, 547. ii. 240, 252, 258, 274, 361, 366, 389, 483. see *Confidence*. joy and peace in believing the truth, when it evidences itself with divine power to the conscience, i. 502. an internal evidence of the divine origin of revelation, i. 529. ii. 225. instances of juries bringing in verdicts contrary to evidence without impeachment of their character by the world, ii. 18, *et seq.* the one evidence which will be produced against unbelievers at the last day, ii. 137. effect of the internal and external evidences of the authenticity of the scriptures, ii. 400, 547.
- Evil, of the flesh, of fallen nature, of the man himself, the same in believers as in unbelievers, i. 13, 288, 437—441, 559. ii. 293, 401, 447. who they are that call "evil good and good evil," i. 235, 323, 373. ii. 129, 180. existence of evils in the apostolic churches, why graciously permitted, i. 245. ii. 168. object of the church on the appearance of any evil in it, i. 334, 394. the nature of evil quite mistaken by unbelievers, i. 393—395. ii. 133, 394. awful deception under which professors may be led to view the evils in their course, i. 501. of the Pharisee's prayer, in what it consisted, i. 541, *et seq.* money a root of all evil, ii. 89. the commands of divine revelation never leave the children of God to a *choice of evils*, ii. 310, 385. a sore evil, which the Lord will visit in his children, ii. 321. however trivial an evil appearing in the church may seem, it merges in the general one of not hearing the church, ii. 430. the believer's confession of the invariable wickedness of his own heart, misunderstood by the world, ii. 446. some manifestations of the evil character of man may come *by surprise* on him, ii. 508. all evils appearing in a Christian church may be reduced into three classes, ii. 513.
- moral, one principle of it, i. 44.
- its existence, nature and effects mistaken by Mr. Belsham, i. 571 *et seq.*
- Evils, two opposite, to be carefully avoided, ii. 406.
- Examination, of the Scriptures, by those who continue disobedient, exposed, ii. 197, *et seq.* 318, *et seq.*
- self, i. 68. the most earnest of religious unbelievers never can detect their awful state, ii. 312.
- Example, the recorded and approved, of the Apostolic churches, equivalent with express precept, i. 375. ii. 148. see *Churches, Apostolic*.
- Excise, ii. 19, 406, 409, 422.
- Excommunication, misapplication of the term, i. 232. ii. 473, *et seq.*
- civil, a kind of, substituted in some churches for obedience to Apostolic precept, i. 391.
- Exhortation, of disciples in their assembly on the first day of the week, a church ordinance, i. 237, 495. is not to be changed into a sermon on the appointment of an elder, i. 243. see *Addresses, Elders*.
- Existence, future, to establish the belief of, according to Belsham, the sole end of revelation. i. 577.
- Experience, exposure of the false doctrine of the Methodists and others, i. 10—12, 61, 78, 81, *et seq.*, 408, 424, 429. ii. 82, *et seq.*, 130.
- Expulsion of Mr. Walker from College, i. 205 *et seq.*
- Eye, evil, ii. 669.

F.

F——, Dr. Letter to; on the nature and objects of the bounty of a Christian church, ii. 354—357.

F——, J. Letters to; wickedness of trifling with the ordinances of God, ii. 401, *et seq.* discussion on singing the Psalms of David in the church, 402, *et seq.*

—————; reproof of unscriptural views of church fellowship, ii. 403, *et seq.* the Psalms of David do not celebrate David, but David's Lord, 404.

—————; melancholy consequences of the discussion in the church in L——, ii. 405. the worldly notion of men's consciences being the standard of right and wrong, *ib.*

—————; joy at the reunion of the church, ii. 406. two apparently opposite evils, but springing from the same root of bitterness, which disciples should abhor, *ib.* the duty of disciples both male and female, to have their judgments formed for themselves from Scripture, 406.

F—— Miss, Letters to; unreasonable objections to the plainness of the Apostolic direction, "no not to eat," ii. 449. some remarks on, 1 Cor. v. 11, 449—452.

—————; whom the Apostle designates by "those that are within" and "those that are without," ii. 452 *et seq.* the first churches had no such practice as has been called *suspension from the communion*, 453.

—————; the emphatic import of the phrase, "no not," in the Apostolic direction, "no not to eat," illustrated, ii. 453 *et seq.*

Fact, the divinely attested, of Christ's resurrection from the dead, the only ground and warrant of confidence and rejoicing of hope, i. 355. ii. 439. see *Resurrection*.

Facts, all matters of, how they are to be brought before the church in cases of discipline, ii. 28, 475.

Faith, no view of his own, enters into the ground of the believer's hope or *warrant* of his confidence towards God, i. 14, 184, 317, 364, 456. ii. 122, 358. the invariable effects and fruits which the faith of the Gospel

produces, but which are not to be confounded with it, i. 15, 20, 51, 64, 67, 102, 138 *et seq.*, 142, 290, 436, 493, 499. ii. 139, 155, *et seq.*, 240, 330, *et seq.*, 531. see *Fruits*. through it the believer is kept by the power of God, i. 15, 90, 318, 441, 497 *note*, 528. ii. 21, 102, 291, 485, 518. the Scriptures acknowledge nothing good in any, antecedent or preliminary to faith, i. 23, 111—129, 132—136, 142—147, 152, 162, 346, 487, 489, 491, 547, 554. ii. 330, 376, 380. is inseparably connected with repentance, i. 23, 110—129, 131—135, 151, 511. ii. 327—332. see *Repentance*. is to be earnestly contended for, i. 36, 316, 351, 397, 495—497, 521, 549. ii. 89, 277. without it, it is impossible to please God, i. 45, 531. is the gift of God, i. 52, 116. ii. 567. the object of it is all that God reveals in his word, the testimony to Jesus, the *one doctrine* preached by the Apostles, "the knowledge that God is," i. 65, 95, 352, 516, 558. ii. 79, 153—156. infidel rule of judging it, i. 85. is the good work of the Spirit of God, his continued work, i. 88, 116, 177, 438, 441, 547. ii. 125 *et seq.*, 305, 567. Christian faith can never be separated from Christian practice, i. 97, 102, 343. ii. 240, 531. is no mental exercise, no act of the mind, no venturesome act, i. 181, 249, 277, 290, 294, 296, 317, 331, 350, 361, 408, 423, 451 *et seq.*, 455, 461, 468, 498, 510, 516, 526, 550, 554, 558. ii. 129, 152, 155, 162, 228, 248, 279, 291, 347, 377, 436, 526. the blessedness of the promise is of faith, i. 313, 536, 545. ii. 142, 401. is mistaken by many, for a confidence in the soundness of their Christian profession, for a confident persuasion that they are believers, that they are among the elect, that Christ has died for them, i. 355, 361, 501. ii. 82, 190, 247, 289 *et seq.*, 294, 304 *et seq.*, 324 *et seq.*, 338, 370, 427, 482. apprehensions of not having faith, inconsistent with the belief of the truth, i. 359, 364. ii. 83, 206, 252, 258, 274, 360, 366 *et seq.*, 481, 508. the real character of all the pious seekings, and

- strivings for faith in which unbelieving men are encouraged by false teachers to exercise themselves, i. 359, 419, 473, 477, 486. ii. 347, 366, 521. the trial of it, i. 445. purifying the heart by faith, i. 436. ii. 156, 521. the great leader and perfecter of, i. 457. ii. 554. the privilege of all who are partakers of it, i. 562. the faith and hope of the Gospel must keep pace together, ii. 252, 360—372, 379. the superior glory of the things revealed to it, ii. 448. see *Justification, Righteousness, Obedience, Prayer, Spirit, Work*.
- assured. see *Assurance*.
- first, what is meant by it, ii. 60.
- national, i. 9.
- precious, i. 137, 445, 561. ii. 104, 279.
- of devils, opprobriously applied to the belief of the truth, i. 452, 461. ii. 129, 228, 427.
- Faith and Hope of the Gospel, vindicated in a Letter, &c. i. 345—353.
- Six Essays illustrative of, i. 507—555.
- Fall, the calamities of, are coextensive with the human race, i. 578.
- Family worship, and duty so called, ii. 261, 377.
- FATHER, THE, to be one with him, claimed by the Lord Jesus, i. 480, 532. ii. 62, 74, *et seq.*, 141, 561, *et seq.* request of Philip to the Lord Jesus to show him THE FATHER, ii. 123—128, 232. hatred of the Father proved, by hatred of the Son, ii. 129, 162. subjection to him, ii. 286, 408. objectionable language about Christ appeasing his wrath, ii. 438, 566. see *Fellowship*.
- Our, Abba father, the prayer of faith, of the children of God, i. 360, 364, 447, 534, 542, 547. ii. 109, 124, 280, 290, 293, 300, 341, 482.
- the heavenly, ii. 310, 369, 385, 410. see *Kingdom*.
- Father, call no man, i. 8—10.
- of lies, his delusions and snares, i. 67, 123, 188, 371, 462, 496, 513, 521, 534, 546. ii. 126, 130, 158, 176, 222, 244, 291, 427. his agents, i. 174, 479, 496 *note*, 539. those led by him, i. 253. ii. 455.
- Fathers, so called, of the Church, their testimony in scriptural matters entitled to little regard, i. 62, 402. ii. 117 *et seq.*, 443, 575. in what respect their writings are useful, i. 336. ii. 558, 562 *et seq.*
- Fault, of an offending brother, cannot be treated in the Establishment, or in unscriptural congregations, according to the precept of the Word, i. 204, 340, 356. ii. 9 *note*, 574. true charity of the precept for dealing with the offending brother, i. 379, 392. ii. 199. the Greek word commonly translated *to reprove*, is the same translated in Mat. xviii. 15, "tell him his fault," ii. 457.
- the expression conveys to general readers of the English version, an inadequate idea of Gal. vi. 1, i. 392 *et seq.*
- Faults, the injunction to disciples to confess them one to another, furnishes no ground for the class meetings among the Methodists, i. 72 *et seq.*
- Favour, of God, false views of obtaining it, i. 69, 115, 184, 438, 510. ii. 94, 163. see *Mercy, Grace*.
- forfeiture of, imprecated in oaths, ii. 21. see *Oaths*.
- Favourites of heaven, many high Calvinists admire a doctrine of election, according to which they consider themselves thus distinguished, i. 361, 439, 464, 495. ii. 82 *et seq.*
- Fear, of the Lord, godly, is inseparably connected with peace and joy in God, and comfort of the Holy Spirit, i. 182 *et seq.*, 312—318, 334, 361, 388, 398, 555. ii. 29, 102, 277, 293, 361—370. delivers from the fear of man, i. 184, 334. a mind opposite to it how manifested, i. 232, 235, 326, 372, 388, 440, 499, 501. ii. 29, 127, 180, 194, 221, 428, 482, 515.
- guilty, that hath torment, i. 436. ii. 361—365. its natural tendency and the consequences, i. 541, 551. ii. 361 *et seq.*
- of encroaching on the property of others, a most salutary one, ii. 470.
- Fears and doubts about faith, humble, their real character, i. 360, 365. the warnings of Scripture not to be highminded but fear, never cease to be applicable to the children of God, ii. 305, 364 *et seq.*
- Feast, established by Jeroboam, i. 368. to Jehovah proclaimed by the idolatrous Jews, i. 482.
- of fat things, ii. 289.
- Feasts, Love, ii. 50, 243. see *Love*.
- Feelings, fleshly, their real character, ii. 284.
- human, a system of, sanctioned by false religion, i. 10 *et seq.*, 20 *et seq.*, 62 *et seq.*, 95. ii. 228, 593.

— pious, not necessarily an object of reverence, i. 97, 249. ii. 466. perversion of Mark, ii. 14, 15. by popular teachers, i. 479—481.

Fell, ii. 549.

Fellowship, Christian or Church, which disciples are called to have with one another, i. 188 *et seq.*, 191, 197, 206—209. must be exhibited in an open and visible union of disciples, and in their manifest and outward separation from the religious fellowship of all others, i. 212 H, 213 I, K, L, 226 *et seq.*, 231—255, 319, 322, 325, 334, 367, 369, 375, 377, 388, 399, 443, 513, 521, 549, 555 K. ii. 24, 90, 166 *et seq.*, 170, 171—174, 175—178—181, 188, 192, 193, 195, 198, 202, 233, 245, 249, 257, 354. unity of sentiment on the faith of the Gospel, and upon the revealed rule by which disciples should walk, is requisite to the maintenance of it, i. 226, 260. ii. 229, 257, 261, 275, 313, 420, 432, 435, 479, 492. the scriptural authority for the exclusion from it of those who persist in disobedience, does not rest alone on one precept, i. 390. ii. 269, 512 *et seq.* conduct enjoined on disciples towards those who have been scripturally removed from it, i. 394 *et seq.* ii. 24—43, 46—52, 209, 210, 345, 449—452, 453, 454, 513 *et seq.*, 523. fellowship distinctively Christian, ii. 49 *et seq.* 168. the ruling principles of it, i. 394. ii. 210, 240. disciples *commanded* to attempt the restoration of offenders previous to renouncing fellowship with them, ii. 199. more just ideas of it held by the Glasites than by others, ii. 338, 340. many deaf to the scriptural instruction concerning it, who are very zealous for the traditions of their elders, ii. 377. awfulness of being cut off from the fellowship of a church acting under the authority of the word, ii. 381. wickedness of introducing unscriptural terms of church fellowship, ii. 402, 403, 405, 428 *et seq.*, 431, 475. two evils which disciples should abhor and avoid, ii. 406. the verbal profession of those who stand aloof from the fellowship of disciples, gathered together in the name of the Lord, is to be utterly disregarded, ii. 421. see *Communion, Intercourse, Address to Believers, Apostolic Traditions, Remarks on certain Questions, &c., Thoughts on*

Religious Establishments, and Seven Letters on Primitive Christianity.

Fellowship, Hints on, referred to, i. 189.

— religious, in what manner it is indirectly maintained with the mass of Anti-christian corruption, ii. 191. of religious societies, founded on rejection of the *peculiar* commands of Christ, ii. 200 *et seq.*, 202, 220—223, 269, 272, 273, 278, 296, 307 *et seq.*, 324, 337, 420. with Antichristian rites, ii. 309. see *Marriage*. the marriage relation may subsist in full force between those who could have no religious fellowship, ii. 320, 414.

— refusal of some societies to receive back into their fellowship, one who has been twice removed from it, i. 393 *et seq.* see *Glasites*.

— with the Father, i. 250. ii. 545, 547.

— with unfruitful works, ii. 543. see *Works*.

— THE, what it means, i. 366. ii. 68, 222, 472. see *Apostles, Contribution*.

— of sister Churches, ii. 27, 31, 456—461. see *Churches, Sister*.

Fidelity, Christian, its offensiveness, i. 45. ii. 89, 420, 481.

Fight of faith, the good, i. 495 *et seq.* ii. 89, 300, 371.

First day of the week, the first disciples directed in the Apostolic writings to come together on that day to observe the Lord's supper and the other institutions of a Christian church, i. 228 *et seq.*, 325 *et seq.*, 334, 370, 375, 559. ii. 75 *et seq.*, 89, 90, 146, 150, 318, 339, 359, 415, 416, 429, 499, 592. professors bearing the Christian name have set aside its scriptural observance, and transformed it nominally into a Sabbath day, ii. 75, 76, 143—151, 415, 443, 499, 506. more than doubtful whether it is designed by the expression "the Lord's day," i. 151. inconsistency of admitting the divine authority for the Christian observance of it, and rejecting other institutions and practices which have the same authority, ii. 429 *et seq.*, 434 *et seq.* remarks on some reasons assigned for keeping holy the first day of the week, ii. 505—507. see *Sabbath*.

Flesh, the, employed to designate the "carnal mind," "the old nature," "the nature of man," "the man himself," is declared in Scripture, to be only evil and that conti-

- nally, to be enmity against God, and to be incapable of improvement, i. 13, 25, 44, 87 *et seq.*, 141, 188, 288, 357, 364, 388, 421, 440 *et seq.*, 443, 458, 485, 528, 548. ii. 79 *et seq.*, 113, 125, 218, 285, 293, 364, 395, 429, 517. the Christian precept to mortify it misapprehended, i. 87, 443. they that are in the flesh cannot please God, i. 112. having no confidence in the flesh, i. 181, 528. no flesh has room to glory before God, i. 225, 325, 520, 536. having begun in the spirit, and being made perfect in the flesh, the character of a false doctrine held by some, i. 318, 548. ii. 390. however the Reformers began, they soon ended in the flesh, i. 337. every manifestation of the flesh in disciples, how to be treated, i. 373. its incurable evil typified by the leprous house, i. 444. fair show in the flesh made by many professors, i. 554. ii. 195, 276, 327, 358. there are forms of it from which a man may be turned, without being turned from *himself*, ii. 158. effects of its vanity, ii. 275, 413, 444. the specious desire and wish, which it prompts, ii. 286. the deceitfulness of it, ii. 362. what alone discovers the evidence of its real character, ii. 382. the state of the Church of Christ very hard to it, ii. 388. kicks against the humbling dispensations of God, ii. 408. would conceal its lustings from him, ii. 423. perverting the Gospel into an occasion to the flesh, ii. 455. see *Mind*.
- the religious, of man, ii. 276, 299, 491.
- walking after, i. 165, 259, 438, *et seq.* while kept holding the faith, disciples walk not after it, i. 457, 512. ii. 280, 344. specious manner in which walking after the flesh may be manifested, ii. 413.
- that Christ was made flesh, is God manifested in the flesh, has come in the flesh, practically denied by many who verbally profess it, i. 253, 355, 469, 482, *et seq.* 510. ii. 85, 136, 149, 325, 564. “of whom, *as concerning the flesh*, is Christ,” the force of the phrase explained, ii. 560. knowing Christ no more after the flesh, ii. 123. members of his flesh, a title of the church of Christ, ii. 409, *et seq.*
- destruction of the, ii. 4.
- filth of the, ii. 107. see *Conscience*.
- Flesh, works of the, ii. 137, 492. see *Works*.
- weak through the, i. 105. see *Law*.
- Fletcher, Rev. Mr., his doctrines and writings referred to, i. 3, 9, 13, 16, 19, 55, 58, 113, 137, 161, 360.
- Flock of Christ, the, of the Lord, is throughout his Word addressed as a little flock, i. 49, 137, 163, 186, 399, 401. ii. 142, 229, 231, 240, 265. has been too long scattered by the father of lies, i. 188, 197. the rule of Scripture simply designed for Christ's little flock, i. 227.
- Flood, ii. 85, 95. see *Noah*.
- Fool, its import in Scripture, i. 357, 388, 459, 530. ii. 98, 128, *et seq.* the prayer of the publican was not “the sacrifice of the fool,” ii. 302. analogy between the Greek words rendered *ignorance*, &c., and the words rendered *fool and folly*, ii. 567.
- Foolishness, the wisdom of God is so accounted by the wise of the world, i. 20, 23, 100, 438. ii. 147, 410, 565. of preaching, i. 313, 492, 521, 545. ii. 411, 565.
- Fools make a mock at sin, ii. 128—130.
- Forbearance, of the exercise of which there are no limits, i. 378, 503. inconsistency of making baptism a subject of forbearance, i. 308. ii. 260, 272. liberality of forbearance about precepts commonly connected with correspondent liberality about the Gospel itself, ii. 277, 325, 434.
- Scriptural, the nature and limits of it, i. 244—255, 308, 320—325, 377—387, 391. ii. 191, 194, 196, 197, 198, 199, 200, 202, 203, 217, 220—223, 239, 262, 268, *et seq.* 273, *et seq.*, 294, 324, 389, *et seq.*, 405, 420. see *Apostolic Traditions*.
- Forfeitures, incurred by Separatists for refusing to swear, ii. 8.
- Forgery, of the truth, the better executed, the more calculated to deceive, i. 240. ii. 527, 581.
- Forgetfulness, ready, of the works of Jehovah, the continued character of his people to the end, ii. 317, 423.
- of the character of man, and of the salvation of God, i. 501.
- Forgiveness of sin, through Jesus Christ, the sum of the Gospel, i. 225, 516, *et seq.* that forgiveness that belongeth to Jehovah, presents the most awful display of his glory, and of the exceeding sinfulness of sin, i. 482, 519. ii. 98—103, 119, 223.

- perverted preaching of it by false teachers, i. 498, 580. who alone need it, i. 523. vain confidence of, founded on a private revelation, ii. 83, 305. Christ's prayer for forgiveness of the iniquity which he took upon himself, ii. 223, 438.
- of an offending brother, i. 378, *et seq.*, 503.
- Form, a gross as well as refined, of a probationary state, i. 446. repentance does not consist merely in any form of words, i. 504. of the Apostolic instructions different from all abstract systems of human composition, ii. 512.
- of God, in the, applied to the man Christ Jesus, ii. 601.
- Forms, religious, i. 22. ii. 221. a worldly system of, under the name of church, over-spreading the country and incorporated with its political constitution, ii. 76, 400.
- Formalism, attributed both to the Anglican and Anglo-American churches, ii. 580—587.
- Fornication, of false churches with the kings of the earth, i. 337, 339. ii. 149, 176.
- Fornicator, appearing in the church, the Apostolic precept concerning, i. 245. ii. 25, 28—52, 169, *et seq.*, 210, 451.
- Forsaking the assembling together, see *Assembling*.
- Foundation laid in Zion, i. 350. see *Zion*.
- Freedman, distinguished from *freeman*, ii. 111—114.
- Freeholders, forty shilling, in Ireland, ii. 641.
- Free-will, of man, wherein it consists, i. 28, *et seq.* ii. 226.
- Freethinking Christians, so called, ii. 530.
- Friend of Sinners, the, i. 315. ii. 94, 358, 412, 495. see *Christ, Sinners*.
- Friendship, of this world, is enmity with God, i. 227, 377, 511, 520, 522. ii. 252, 311.
- Friendships, caution to youth, in forming, i. 590.
- Fruit, to the glory of God, i. 30. ii. 424.
- Satan has a counterfeit for every fruit of the Spirit, i. 499. ii. 424.
- of speaking for the Lord may appear after many days, ii. 444.
- of the Spirit, every genuine, how alone produced, i. 28, 538. see *Spirit, Holy*.
- Fruits, of faith, are not involved in the simple import of believing, ii. 330—332. an assurance that they produce them made by some a ground of hope towards God, ii. 479—482. see *Faith*.
- of the flesh, i. 44, 235, 350, 501.
- of holiness, i. 15, 131. misapplication of the Lord's rule, i. 84, *et seq.* see *Holiness*.
- of righteousness, which are by Christ Jesus, i. 177, 352, 498. ii. 139, 155, 252. inseparable connexion between them and the belief of the truth, i. 499. ii. 293, 424. the fruits of righteousness are not the righteousness, nor the cause of the righteousness, of those that are saved, ii. 267.
- Fuller, Rev. Mr., his arguments for promiscuous worship, i. 251—255. ii. 256. *et seq.* makes faith to be an act of the mind, i. 331, *et seq.* ii. 330.
- Future state of existence, very generally admitted by all nations, i. 576, *et seq.*

G.

- G——, Miss, account of her death, ii. 370, *et seq.*
- G——, H. Miss, her case an illustration of the joy which the truth believed produces, i. 473, *et seq.* ii. 482.
- G——, J. F., Esq., Letter to; the opinions entertained of the Author by the religious world, the necessary consequence of his view of its Antichristian devotion, ii. 207. the word of Christ will ever be charged with causing divisions on earth, 208. independent churches in England, *ib.*
- G——, L. S. Miss., Letter to; the Author's plea for writing with plainness, ii. 306. the truth of the Gospel, as the testimony to Jesus, its sanctity and inviolability, *ib.* false charity for the disobedience of others, *ib.* Messiah's kingdom contrasted with the Mosaic dispensation, 307. Church fellowship adopted according to taste and fancy, 308.
- G——, J. C. Mr., Letters to; the faith and hope of the Gospel the one subject of primary importance, ii. 348. importance of the question of Oaths, and observations on it, *ib.* 349.
- ; observa-

- tions on the subject of Oaths continued, ii. 348—352.
- Gaius, i. 268, 410.
- Galatia, churches of, why spoken of in the plural number, i. 226, 389, 392. ii. 537.
- Galatian error, how applied by many who make a plausible profession with their mouths, i. 555.
- Gale, John, his "Reflections," &c. quoted, i. 268, *et seq.*, 307.
- Gambling-houses, unsuitable scenes for disciples, ii. 343.
- Games of Chance, question of their lawfulness to a Christian, ii. 395—397, 497.
- Grecian, alluded to in Tim. iv. 7., ii. 89, 550.
- Gate, the strait, i. 494. ii. 399.
- Proselytes of the, i. 154, 262.
- suffering without the, ii. 116.
- Gathering, of the first Churches, i. 314, 351. of disciples, ii. 165, 233, 278, 390, 423, 485, *et seq.*
- together unto him, ii. 98.
- Gazette, Literary, Letter to the Editor of; a defence of the Author's interpretation of expressions in Lucian, ii. 524, *et seq.*
- Gentile disciples in the first churches warned against subjection to the observances of the law, ii. 76, 146, 192. did not observe the Jewish Sabbath, and could keep no other, ii. 416, 506.
- Greeks, to be distinguished from Hellenists, ii. 464, *et seq.*
- Gentiles, the glory of God manifested in the salvation of sinners, both Jews and Gentiles, i. 42. ii. 67, 120, 439, 464. made partakers of repentance, and the evidence of this to the Jewish Christians, i. 111. ii. 290. the calling of them an example of the way in which every sinner is found of God, and of the hope, of which he is the ground, i. 118, 488, *et seq.*, 550. ii. 91. in what Mr. Belsham supposes their redemption to consist, i. 581.
- times of, afford a striking exemplification of the unbelieving mind, ii. 20, 75, 455, 568.
- German School of Theology, ii. 236, 558.
- Gibbon, ii. 10.
- Gideon, ii. 518.
- Gift, the doctrine of justification as the *free gift* of God distinguishes it from all human systems, i. 23, 105, 117, 161, 415, 439, 535, 547, 551. ii. 122, 279. the gift to believers by which they call Jesus Lord never ceases, ii. 477, 567.
- Gift, the unspeakable, of God, i. 569. ii. 437.
- Gifts, miraculous, of the Spirit, are not the only sense of the terms, Spirit of God and Holy Spirit, in Scripture, i. 579, *et seq.* ii. 87, *et seq.* 477, 567. the purpose for which they were given, and the conclusion that they are not again to be looked for, ii. 57—59. are distinct from that divine influence of the Spirit which operates alone through the medium of the truths revealed from heaven in the written Word, ii. 567, *et seq.* see *Spirit, Holy*.
- of God's mercy crowned in his people, ii. 132.
- of Elders, the exercise of them in unscriptural churches, i. 324.
- Gilead, ii. 380.
- Glas, the correctness of his sentiments on the nature of faith, i. 452, 463. ii. 239. organization of churches by him, ii. 188. contended for sprinkling as baptism, ii. 254. observation concerning the general causes of men's depression, ii. 261.
- Glasgow, i. 310. ii. 242, 284, 287.
- Glasites, retain much of the clerical leaven under the name of Elders, ii. 239, 390. their unscriptural discipline, ii. 242, 389, *et seq.* their doctrinal errors on the assurance of hope, ii. 258, 282, 286, 293, *et seq.*, 341, 368. extreme to which they carry some opinions, ii. 263, 284, 299. entertain more scriptural notions of Church fellowship than most others, ii. 338, 340. see *Sandeman*.
- Glorious appearing, the proper translation of, i. 552 D. ii. 552.
- One, the, whom man despiseth, i. 207. ii. 71 *et seq.*
- Glory of the Church and people of God, given to them by Him, and which they are to manifest before the world, i. 49, 102, *et seq.* 335, 367, 549. ii. 119, 165, *et seq.*, 359, 457, 495. the state which marks in any Church when that glory is departed, i. 49, 343. the glory of the Gospel in the revelation it makes of the only true God, of the glory of God in the face of Jesus, of his Anointed, i. 50, 55, 59, 118, 180, 183, 225, 255, 314—316, 351, 358, *et seq.*, 394, 396, 401, 419, 438, 440, 444, 446, 481, *et seq.*, 497, 521, 524—528, 531, 533, 535, 541—543, 548, 551—555, 558, 561. ii. 84, 85, 91, 123, 124, 131, 162, 200, 228, 245, 265, 279, 280, 292, 301, 363, 401,

- 411, 439, 477, *et seq.*, 485, 509, 522. the cheering prospect of the glory that shall be revealed, i. 186, 364, 401, 433, 531. ii. 45, 101, 119, 342, 344, 378, 421, 423, 485. the real glory of the Gospel itself not discerned by, or in the view of many professors, i. 346, 361, 440. ii. 127, 252. the dark ground on which God displays his glory, i. 424, 447. ii. 316, 353. the redeemed are as dependent on the keeping of their God and King in glory, as they are here, i. 439. the office laid on Christ of bringing many sons to glory, i. 457 *note*, 460, 533, *et seq.*, 535. ii. 81, 82, 156, 244. there was but *one* who could say, "I seek not mine own glory," i. 457. ii. 219, 297. natural disposition of man to cast Messiah down from his glory, i. 458. ii. 121, *et seq.*, 555, 562, 601. false zeal for the glory of God, i. 467. Christ died for none but those whom he will bring to glory, ii. 82. the glory of God is not before the view of those who walk in the indulgence of fleshly lusts, ii. 127, 321. Christ appearing on the throne of his glory, ii. 136, 231, 326. the fancied glory of man, ii. 359, 454, 484. the discovery of the glory of God alone discovers to the believer the evidence of his ungodliness, ii. 382. and makes his trials easy, ii. 388. the greatest glory of the law of Moses was as nothing in comparison, of the things now revealed, ii. 448.
- the antecedent, of Messiah, ii. 67.
- cherubims of, i. 543.
- degrees of, ii. 131, *et seq.*
- hope of, Christ, ii. 91. see *Christ*.
- Glorying, of the flesh in the presence of God, i. 225, 388, 518, 536. ii. 512. see *Flesh*.
- substantial ground of, for a sinner, i. 547, 548. ii. 102, *et seq.*, 117, 122, 132, 137, 262, 277, 293, 388, 454, 484, 512.
- Gnostics, ii. 602.
- God, the only true, the living God, his people are all his workmanship, are all taught of him, and their salvation is all and exclusively his work, i. 6, 14, 29, 88, 116, 288, 313, 436, *et seq.*, 461, 478, 485, 491, 519, 547, 558. ii. 84, 125, 142, 164, 183, 278, 358, 455. his one immutable law, i. 17, 55. ii. 411. has revealed his Name or character as the just God and the Saviour, the justifier of the ungodly, in the Gospel, in the testimony to Jesus, and all who know it have eternal life, i. 22, 42, 50, 106, 114, 133, 152, 158, 160, 179, 182, *et seq.*, 315, 317, 351, 357, 361, 437, *et seq.*, 444, 447, 456, 461, 481, *et seq.*, 496 *note*, 499, 501, 508—513, 521, 524, 528, 530, 532, 533, 534, 545, 553, 557, 562. ii. 79, 83, 91, 98, 102, 123, *et seq.*, 13, 138, 158, 160, 206, 226, 228, 284, 293, 304, 312, 330, 353, 358, 362, 370, 384, 401, 412, 420, 446, 485, 504, 512. misrepresented by Arminians and others, i. 30, 159, 485, 510, 541, 567, 569. ii. 44, *et seq.*, 265, 291, 411. has declared that he is Love, yet a consuming fire, a jealous God, i. 57, 183, 323, 369, 372, 379, 543. ii. 120, 381. his holiness, i. 102, 104, *et seq.*, 183, 334, 450, 521, 535, 552. ii. 98, 102, 130, *et seq.*, 420. see *Holiness*, *Holy*. walking with Him, is the necessary consequence of knowing Him, of believing in him, i. 105, 180, *et seq.*, 183, 440, 451. ii. 79, 102, 139, 156, 245, 301. infidel imagination that he winks at some forms of sin, i. 160, 485, 519. ii. 98, 102, 138. making God a liar, i. 316, 507. ii. 129, 456, 508. ALL who call on Him ARE saved, but unbelievers cannot seek Him, or call on or pray to Him, i. 209, 249, 253, *et seq.*, 315, 359, 482, 487, *et seq.*, 492, 521, 532, *et seq.*, 539, 562. ii. 66, 80, 142, 265, 290, *et seq.*, 341, 565, 593. the God of the good hope, i. 317, 539, *et seq.*, 550. ii. 91, 244. the knowledge that God is, is the saving knowledge of those only who are made wise by the Holy Spirit; that *God is not*, is the thought of every man who disbelieves the Gospel, i. 357, 388, 456, 459, 482, 525, 530, ii. 98, 128, *et seq.*, 304, 316, 362. exposure of the notion that men can worship the true God ignorantly, i. 491, *et seq.*, 542. ii. 110, 265, 567. Christ the great God and Saviour, i. 552. blasphemous doctrine of man's cooperating with God, in the work of his salvation, ii. 85, 86, 455, *et seq.* vain desire of Philip, ii. 123. can alone sanctify any thing to himself, ii. 144, *et seq.* see *Man of Sin*.
- of Israel, the mighty God of Jacob, i. 488. ii. 483, 495, 508.
- So help me, its imprecatory import, ii. 14, *et seq.*, 313—316. see *Oath*.
- with us, a title of Christ, i. 106,

- 181, 544, 553. ii. 232, 260, 316. see *Christ, Emmanuel*.
- God, without, the meaning of Atheist, and character of all who know not the true God, i. 529, 532. see *Atheism, Atheist*.
- God speed, bidding, ii. 449.
- Godhead, of the Lord Jesus, consistent with the testimony to him as the leader and perfecter of faith, i. 457, 544. ii. 245, 552, *et seq.*, 560—565. lofty speculations on it, ii. 287, *et seq.* 317, 325. see *Christ, Jesus, Messiah*.
- Gods, false, of the nations, of the world, i. 141, 154, 158—160, 186, 249, 253, 255, 357, 363, 429, 467, 489, 491, 521, 525, 529, 549, 554. ii. 102, 129, 176, 227, *et seq.*, 265, 341, 384, 401 420, 538, 593. see *Idol, World*. indifference of the world as to what God is worshipped, i. 526. ii. 131, 592.
- Gomorrhah, i. 159.
- Good, only one who is good, i. 436. ii. 94, *note*. the only *good* revealed in the Gospel, i. 543, 545, ii. 133, *et seq.*, 138, 280, 412. cleaving to that which is good, ii. 132—134.
- improperly applied to religion in general, i. 44, 174, 357, 558. ii. 94. unbelieving efforts to become good in order to believe the Gospel, i. 128, 134, 479, *et seq.*, ii. 95, 154, 195. see *Disposed*.
- moral, one principle of it alone acknowledged in Scripture, i. 44.
- natural and moral, the existence and comparative proportion of, in the world, Mr. Belsham's views on, i. 571, *et seq.*
- Goodness, of the young ruler exposed by the answer of the Lord to him, ii. 94, 446. effort after, ii. 446.
- Gosford, Lord, ii. 22.
- Gospel, the, of the glory of God, of Christ, the record of God to his Son, the testimony to Jesus, the glad tidings, the Apostolic, is both offensive and peculiarly unintelligible to the world, i. 3, 45, 52, 113, 514, 518—521. ii. 157. reveals the only true plan of salvation, and which is infinitely different from every system of false religion, the most refined, as well as the most gross, i. 18, 21, *et seq.* 49, 156, 158, 161, 169, 174, 558. ii. 411, *et seq.*, reveals the only true God, his Glory, and the mercy that is with Him, i. 20, 313 *et seq.*, 357, 398, 561, 529, 537, *et seq.*, 551, 553, 557. ii. 82, 116, 206, 252, 266, 365, 401, 411, 480. see *Glory, God, Grace, Mercy*. the doctrines and practical precepts of it are inseparably connected, i. 42. the essential character, and distinguishing glory of it, i. 22, 118, 119, 313—318, 342, 347, 355, 436. ii. 84, *et seq.* 125, 131, 293. see *Character, Glory, Justification*. the belief of it and its effects, i. 45, 64—66, 105, 108—112, 117, 181, 294, 346, 441. 473, *et seq.*, 500, 538, 548, 554, 561. ii. 290, 305, 330, 360, 367, 419, 505. see *Faith, Holiness, Peace, Joy, Sanctification*. is the only foundation for the good hope, and the sufficient one, i. 59, 167, 355, 360, 407, 408, 539. ii. 337, 338, 342, 370, 371. see *Hope*. how far it is the test of the moral character of all men, i. 59. ii. 457. its truths are not produced as matters of probability, i. 64. is proclaimed to all men without distinction, as glad tidings to the lost, to the ungodly, to "sinners as such," and regards no characters of men more favourably than others, i. 113, *et seq.*, 122, 145, 225, 449, 524, 528, 529, 547, 578. ii. 95, 141, 142, 154, 160, 190, 247, 333, 353, 364, 380, 504, 505, 508. see *Sinners, Ungodly, Whosoever, Wicked*. is the same which was preached by John the Baptist, by the Lord Jesus and his Apostles, i. 120, 133, 138. see *Baptist, John, Apostles*. has been in the world since the first promise to fallen man, preached to the Jews in types and figures, published to Abraham, i. 105, 122, 546. ii. 84. various means employed to set it aside, to guard and disguise it, i. 125, 139, 440, 456, 490, 547. ii. 73, 79, 94, 124, 286, 399, 503, *et seq.* the Scriptures acknowledge no repentance but in those who believe the Gospel, i. 125, 136, 160. 544. see *Faith, Repentance*. the conversation that becometh it, i. 177—190. ii. 139. is still authoritatively declared in the writings of the Apostles, i. 227, 358, 514, 525, 545, 554, 559. ii. 303. see *Apostles, Commission*. summed up by the Apostle Paul in few and simple words, i. 358, ii. 228. the belief of it inconsistent with doubts of having faith, i. 359. ii. 367, 481. see *Belief, Faith, Doubts*. was never designed

- for the reformation of the world, or to supersede the inequalities of station in it, i. 360, 366. how some professors pour contempt on the gospel which they profess to teach, i. 420. ii. 237, 481. false notion of what it is that prevents men from believing it, i. 493. is the immediate ground of joy to the believer of it, i. 498. all the directions of the Word naturally arise out of the Gospel, ii. 210, 373. the Gospel the great instrument of the Holy Spirit, ii. 363. speaks no comfort to the oldest believer, but what it speaks to the publican and harlot, ii. 381. is the power of God to those that believe it, ii. 424. made a subject of metaphysical jangling, ii. 445. the declaration of it by those who have no Apostolic character or mission, sanctioned by the Scriptures, ii. 464, 498.
- the Faith and Hope of, vindicated in a letter, &c., i. 345—353.
- illustrated, in six Essays, i. 507—555.
- Gospel the, or Glad Tidings, a Tract, ii. 141, *et seq.*
- Gospels, false, i. 45, 141, 155, *et seq.* 408, 439, 446, 459, 461, 476, 513, 547, 577, ii. 95, 129, 154, 158, *et seq.*, 198, 206, 244, *et seq.*, 247, *et seq.*, 266, 303, 347, 353, 411, 436, 440, 482, 503—505. see *Divines, Offers, Preachers.*
- Government, Church, the only which a Christian acknowledges, ii. 498.
- civil, a Divine ordinance to be obeyed for conscience sake, i. 200, 339. ii. 61. its progressive emancipation from ecclesiastical bondage to be expected, ii. 531, 577, 583.
- Grace, the free and sovereign of God, greatly misrepresented by many religious professors, i. 15, 26, *et seq.*, 42, 46, 51, 69, 89, 117, 123, 136, 141, 146, 152, *et seq.*, 331, 364, 393, 408, 441, 445, 510 534—539, 542. ii. 97, 158, 248, 288, 504, 505. growing in it, i. 15, 89, 441. what is the real meaning of Grace, i. 89, 115, 552, *et seq.*, D. E. ii. 244, 292. by whom it is most strenuously opposed, i. 136. perversion of the exhortation to come boldly to the throne of grace, i. 146. ii. 79, 83, 341. the walk it teacheth those who know the exceeding riches of God's grace, i. 181, 346, 463, 511, 534—539, 552. reigning through righteousness, the essential character of the Gospel of God's grace, i. 313, 364, 388. ii. 116, *et seq.*, 142, 158, 219, 434, 504. the answer of God to the Apostle, sufficient for the Publican and Harlot, i. 318. supposed work of grace in popular religious systems, i. 393, 408, 441, 445, 510, 542. ii. 97, 248, 288. the people of God established by grace, ii. 116, *et seq.* turning it into lasciviousness, ii. 344. see *Mercy.*
- Grace, common, popular notion respecting it, i. 153, 537. ii. 292.
- means of, proposed by evangelical divines to unbelievers, i. 496, *note*, 504.
- of God, the true, a tract, i. 534—539.
- Graces, evangelical, substituted by modern professors for legal strictness, i. 552.
- Greece, its classic treasures, i. 588.
- Greek, of the Septuagint and New Testament, ii. 600, *et seq.* injudiciousness of teaching by means of Latin, ii. 612.
- characters need not prevent the English reader from perusal of *Remarks Corrective*, ii. 55.
- Lexicon, Review of, ii. 596—619. see *Jones, Dr.*
- Manuscripts, ii. 60, 70, 84.
- School of Geometrical Science, ii. 651.
- term for "word," expresses also the reasoning faculty, ii. 653.
- Greeks, allusion to their games, i. 495, ii. 89, 550. to their customs, ii. 203, 213, *et seq.*, 236, 500. distinction between them and the Hellenists or Jews living among them, ii. 464.
- Grey, Lord, ii. 22.
- Grief, carnal, i. 119.
- Griesbach, various readings of, ii. 70, 117, *note*, 465, 546, 549, 552, *et seq.*, 569.
- Guides, blind, not alone responsible, i. 514.
- Guilt, period of contracting it, not a just measure of duration for its punishment, i. 578 ii. 44, *et seq.*

H.

- H—, Mr., Observations on his Pamphlet, &c., ii. 43—46, 52, *et seq.* G—K.
- H—, J., Esq., Letters to; correction of the false charity expressed in the Expostulatory Address to the Methodists. see vol. i. 5, note. ii. 241. the author's present sentiments not to be judged by his earlier productions, *ib.* unscriptural tenets on discipline held by the followers of Glas and Sandeman, 242. Elders are not designed for administering ordinances, *ib.* feasts of charity in the Corinthian Church, 243. the Salutation, *ib.*
- ; remarks on the confidence derived by some religious professors from the contemplation of their fruits, ii. 292—294.
- ; causes of delay in replying to his letter, ii. 359. observations on the doctrines of assurance of faith and assurance of hope, taught by Sandeman, 360—370. account of the conversion and death of Miss G—, 370, *et seq.* oaths, 372, *et seq.* baptism, 373—375.
- H—, J., Mr., Letters to; praying that he and those with him may increase in fruit to the glory of God, ii. 424. spurious fruits by which the world displays its zeal, *ib.* godly jealousy over one another, that becomes brethren, *ib.* the Gospel is the power of God to all that are saved, *ib.*, *et seq.* suitable prayer of the believer for his fellow sinners, 425.
- ; remarks on a book by P. S—, ii. 426—428.
- H—, J., Mr., Letter to; the essential and radical difference between him and the author, ii. 443. his weak argument for the observance of a seventh-day sabbath, *ib.* Ignatius, *ib.* an appearance of sanctity, in which many blasphemers and rejecters of Christianity surpass several zealous professors of it, *ib.*, *et seq.* the settlement of mind produced by the doctrine of the grace of God in believers, 444.
- H—, P., Letter to; freedom of communication that becomes brethren, ii. 425. answer to some objections brought by the religious world against him, *ib.*, *et seq.*
- H—, Rev. Dr., Letter to; observations on some of his writings, particularly his "Zion's Pilgrim," ii. 157, *et seq.* unscriptural distinction of sinners made by religious teachers, 159. Christian Observer, *ib.*, 160.
- Haldane, Mr. James, A sufficient Reply to, &c., i. 432—506. For the Subjects see the heading of each Section. Referred to, ii. 229, 297, 298, 300, 302, 305, 319, 381, 479, 482.
- , Letter to; communicating the reprehension of his language which the author was about to publish, ii. 311, *et seq.*
- Half believers, of the popular system, ii. 158.
- Haggai, his questions to the priests respecting ceremonial holiness, i. 450.
- Hallowed be thy Name, a prayer which believers only are taught, i. 253, 255, 398, 521. ii. 130, *et seq.*, 420, 425, 495.
- Hamilton, Dr., his extraordinary conduct, ii. 473, *et seq.* observations on his narrative, ii. 475.
- Hamiltonians and Burghites, ii. 490.
- Hands, shaking, an usual mode of salutation in ancient Rome, ii. 213, 501.
- Hannah comforted, ii. 140.
- Harlot, see *Gospel, Publican, Sinner.*
- Hatred of man towards God. see *Enmity, Flesh, Man, Nature.*
- Hawker, Rev. Dr., ii. 427.
- Head, of his Church, Christ, i. 14, 75, 234, 260. ii. 141, 156, 249, 432, 439, 515, 537. see *Christ.*
- Heads of false Churches, ii. 540, *et seq.* see *King of England.*
- Hearing the Apostles, hearing God's word, i. 227, 235, 316, 339, 513. ii. 25, 130, 145, 162, 201, 222.
- the Church, i. 335, 340, 379, 394. ii. 149, 269, 340, 513. see *Church.*
- no act of the mind, ii. 280, 526.
- Heart of fallen man, its entire and unchangeable corruption, i. 43, 78, 91, 403, 435, 441, 492, 528. ii. 102, 126. what is understood in Scripture by a true heart, or purifying

- the heart, i. 91, 393, 436, 511, 561.
 ii. 288. its self-deceiving power,
 i. 160, 440. ii. 172, 304, *et seq*
 where a believer finds the greatest
 evidences of its ungodliness, i.
 288. is equally evil in the be-
 liever as in the unbeliever, i. 318,
 435, 449. ii. 229, 280, 284, 301,
 337, 359, 447, 484, *et seq.* its in-
 ward corruption the source of all
 outward wickedness, i. 543. He-
 zekiah's heart was "lifted up." ii.
 128. effects of its rebellion and
 hardness, ii. 286, 312. of its
 pride, ii. 343. see *Flesh, Man,*
Nature.
- exercises recommended by
 false teachers to their unbelieving
 disciples, i. 351.
- Religion, i. 164, 465, 529. ii.
 125.
- Messiah engaging his heart,
 ii. 72.
- the new, the gift of God, the
 spirit of faith, i. 23, 116, 136, 561.
- the one, of all disciples, i.
 244, 321. ii. 165.
- Hearts, the thoughts of many, how re-
 vealed, i. 60, 121, 459. setting up
 idols in their hearts, i. 159. of
 Messiah's enemies, ii. 72. see *Ene-*
mies. the work of the law written
 on the hearts of all men, ii. 415.
 see *Conscience.*
- Heathen man, let him be unto thee as,
 ii. 32. see *Church, Offender.*
- Heaven opened to the believer, ii. 78,
 79, 109, 338, 509.
- , various ways of getting to it,
 supposed by the world, i. 513.
- Hebrew, appellations of God, present a
 testimony to the Scriptural doc-
 trine of Christ's Godhead, ii. 563.
- Hebrews, the Epistle to, its object, i.
 389. ii. 307.
- Heirs of God, how sinful men come
 to possess the title, ii. 58, 69,
 101, 120, 137, 478, 484, 492, 495.
- Hell, devout path to it, i. 120, 141, 471,
et seq.
- Hellenists, distinguished from Gentile
 Greeks, ii. 464.
- Henry VIII., ii. 579, 643.
- Herdman, Ulster, i. 83, 161.
- Heresy, its prevalence in this country,
 ii. 170.
- Heretics, Apostolic precepts concerning,
 i. 190, 236, *et seq.*, 245, 382, 392.
 ii. 173, 177, 202, 513. applica-
 tion of the epithet in Ecclesiastical
 history, i. 336.
- Herrort, Mr., ii. 15, *note*, 16.
- Hervey, Rev. Mr., i. 54, ii. 104, 360.
- Mr. Newton's observation on the
 effects of his labours at Weston
 Favel, ii. 580.
- Hezekiah, an instance of the conse-
 quence of being left to himself, ii.
 127, *et seq.*
- Hibernicisms, ii. 524, *et seq.*, 526.
- Hierarchy, the reformed, continued the
 gainful claim of the Roman Pon-
 tiffs, i. 338.
- , English, ii. 582.
- High Priest, the great, i. 146, 338, 384,
 450, 536, 561. ii. 72, 109, 117,
 131, 141, 340, 370. see *Christ,*
Messiah, Priest.
- Hobbes, ii. 10.
- Holiness, of the Children of God, greatly
 mistaken by the Methodists, i. 13,
 85—89. the true meaning of the
 word, its application to God and to
 all who believe on him, i. 14, 100—
 108, 183, 255. ii. 130, *et seq.*, 143—
 151, 482. of the House of God, i.
 334, 369. ii. 307. of the Name
 of Jehovah, the separation of it
 from all the Gods of the Nations,
 manifested in the Atonement, i.
 225, 361, 369, 398, 521, 535, 541,
 549. ii. 102, 144, 482. of the
 Lord, and the uncleanness of man
 illustrated by Haggai, i. 450. ii.
 298. of the truth, ii. 102, 157,
 182, 382. the holiness to which
 believers are called, misunderstood
 by every unbeliever, ii. 291. the
 ground and spring of it, ii. 420. fol-
 lowing after holiness, ii. 510. see
Sanctification, Name of the Lord.
- , of the believers' children,
 how understood by the Baptists,
 ii. 183.
- Holy, the true meaning of the word, i.
 11—15, 108. ii. 130, *et seq.* all
 believers are alike holy, i. 15, 100,
et seq. ii. 130, *et seq.* 482. the
 Christian not less holy when en-
 gaged in the discharge of the daily
 avocations of life, i. 583. God
 alone can make holy or sanctify,
 ii. 143—151. see *Sanctification.*
- Days, cannot be sanctified by
 men, or Churches. ii. 143—151.
- Ghost, can alone impart the
 belief of the truth, to any sinner,
 or enable him to call Jesus Lord,
 i. 24, 312, *et seq.* ii. 125, 155,
 304, 477, 517. the effusion of the
 Holy Ghost, in His miraculous
 gifts, quite distinct from His ope-
 ration in giving the belief of the
 truth, i. 124, 579. ii. 59, 567. see
Gifts, Miracles. the comfort which
 he imparts through the Gospel. i.

- 182, *et seq.*, 317, *et seq.*, 334, 555.
 ii. 293, 361—368. see *Comforter, Fear of the Lord, Gospel*. declaration concerning John the Baptist, i. 287. ii. 183. translation of Acts xix. 2, corrected. ii. 87, *et seq.*, 567. mistakes about the witness of the Holy Ghost, ii. 480—482. see *Spirit Holy, Witness*.
 ——— ground, i. 184.
 ——— kiss, see *Kiss, Salutation*.
 ——— One of God, ii. 72. see *Christ, Messiah*.
 ——— things under the Law, required an atonement, i. 450, *et seq.*, ii. 298.
 Honesty, of the unbelieving world towards God, Paul's opinion of, i. 170.
 Hope, before God, the good, the sufficient, the hope through grace, importance of every principle connected with it, i. 45. presented in the simple report of the Gospel to sinners *as such*, i. 181, 184, 314, *et seq.*, 345—353, 355—362, 363—365, 407, 435. 451, 475, *et seq.*, 498, 507, *et seq.*, 546—549, 563. ii. 84, 138, 259, 266, 358, 381, 412, 508, *et seq.* the only true and living God, the God of this hope, i. 181, 317, 539, *et seq.*, 550. ii. 91, 126, 244, 338, 480, 567. specious talk of many about it, i. 360. nothing can shake it, but what would shake the evidence of the resurrection, i. 424. ii. 455. the different grounds of their hope, constituted the difference between the prayers of the Pharisee and of the Publican, i. 541, *et seq.* the bringing in of a better hope ii. 84. the people of God are delivered from the search after any thing to supply it, ii. 102. the hope of the Gospel must keep pace with the belief of the Gospel, ii. 252. is the helmet of God's people, ii. 482. see *Confidence*.
 ———, false, the basis of all, i. 438. see *Self*. yearnings of man after some other hope than the hope of the Gospel, i. 485. having no hope, the character of all who have not the good hope, i. 529. the miserable hope of false Gospels, ii. 436.
 ——— Assurance of, the doctrine maintained by Sandeman and others,
 ii. 239, *et seq.*, 293, *et seq.*, 361—371, 389, *et seq.*, 479. see *Assurance*.
 Hope, of charity, i. 46, 276. see *Charity*.
 ——— of the Gospel vindicated, in a Letter to a friend, &c., i. 345—353.
 ———, Six Essays illustrative of, i. 507—560.
 Hoskins, Dr., Remarks on his Pamphlet, ii. 487.
 House of God, i. 333. ii. 250, 307. see *Church*.
 Households, baptism of, i. 215, 274, 301. see *Baptism*.
 Humanity of Christ, ii. 538. see *Christ*.
 Humbled himself, and took upon him the form of a Servant, who alone could assert this, i. 457, *note*, 544, ii. 483, 552, 554.
 Humbly, walking with God, ii. 139.
 Hume, ii. 10.
 Humility, real state of man when most clothed with, ii. 484.
 ———, false, pretended, voluntary, of false professors, i. 97, 365, 374, 393, 425, 477, 481, 542, 544, 563. ii. 192, 200, 293. see *Fears, Doubts*.
 Husband, one ground only on which he can put away his wife, ii. 40. see *Marriage, Wife*.
 ———, of one wife, ii. 389, 390.
 Husbandry, moral, of religious teachers, i. 493. the Lord's, ii. 424.
 Hymeneus and Alexander, i. 387.
 Hymns, discussion in the Church about them, ii. 403, *et seq.*, 405, 406, *et seq.*
 Hypocrisy, promoted by Methodist class meetings, i. 11, 78, *et seq.* Scriptural import of the word, i. 82, 465—467. of one enforcing the obligation of precepts which he does not himself obey, i. 380. ii. 234, 272. the profession of it on which Mr. Haldane makes himself merry, i. 469, *et seq.* religion ending in gross hypocrisy, ii. 83. of a former profession does not necessarily follow from a relapse into the same evil, ii. 242. there may be much, in trying to avoid the appearance of it, ii. 300. tendency of false views, on the community of goods, to produce it, ii. 494.
 Hypocrite, i. 82. ii. 382. see *Hypocrisy*.

I.

- Ichabod, i. 49, 343.
- Idler, in the Church at Thessalonica, his case applicable to every one of disorderly walking, i. 230, *et seq.*, 390—394, ii. 180, 269, 273, 515, *et seq.* see *Brethren disorderly.*
- Idol of natural religion, ii. 80, *et seq.*
- Idolatry, of the Methodists towards Mr. Wesley, i. 55, *et seq.* see *Methodists, Wesley.* of the Gentiles, i. 488. of religious unbelievers, i. 491, 567. ii. 401. few forms of pagan idolatry exceed in wickedness some forms of religion current as Christian, ii. 20. covetousness, ii. 493.
- Idols, every object of worship set up in the hearts of unbelieving men, i. 60, 64, 141, 159, 186, 253, 316, 525, 529. ii. 229, 384. the devout worship of, and worldly sacrifices to, i. 134, 184, 489, 493, 532, ii. 93. separation of the name of the Lord from all idols, i. 363, 481. ii. 131, 226. see *God, Jehovah, Separation.*
- Idumeans, i. 306.
- If, in connexion with God's promises to his people, its import, ii. 369. in the profession of the hope of the Gospel, objected to by the Bereans, ii. 358.
- Ignatius, i. 118. ii. 443.
- Ignorance, of the true God, the natural character of all men, contrasted with the knowledge of Him, i. 56, 64, 105, 438, 443, 526. ii. 125, 138, 334. of the commands of God no justifiable error, i. 191, 235—238, 320, 383, 391. ii. 268, 272—274. of those who yield to the instruction of the word how to be met, ii. 445. see *God, Knowledge.*
- , presumptuous, a proper object of critical chastisement, i. 490. ii. 633, *et seq.*, 654, *et seq.*
- Ignorantly, worshipping the true God, a vain distinction made by unbelievers, i. 491. ii. 110.
- Illiberality, charged on those who maintain the Gospel, i. 168, 239. see *Forbearance, Liberality.*
- Image, lifeless, of Christian walk, i. 178. ii. 277.
- Imagery, material, of Methodism, i. 94.
- Immanuel. see *Emmanuel.*
- Immersion, or dipping, not the leading import of baptizing employed in the Apostolic Commission, i. 215, 269, 420. ii. 135, 230, 375. see *Baptism, Commission.*
- Imprecation, is the essence of every oath, i. 414. ii. 14, *et seq.*, 314. see *Oath.*
- Improvement, of the heart, of the corrupt nature of man, is no part of the work of the Holy Spirit, i. 15, *et seq.*, 86—91, 349, 393, 400, 408, 436—440, 444. ii. 97 note, 248, 276, 285, 288, 417. nor is it expected or sought for by the believer, ii. 280, 286, 341. see *Flesh, Man, Nature, Holy Spirit.*
- of a supposed common grace, of faith, the false doctrine exposed, i. 537, ii. 126. *Faith, Grace.*
- Imputation of Christ's righteousness to his people, and of their sins to Him, ii. 99, 101, 267, 438.
- Incestuous man, the Apostolic precept concerning, ii. 29, 50, 209, 452. see *Eating with, Fornicator.*
- Independence of spirit, a fleshly display of, ii. 408.
- Independents, i. 342. ii. 208.
- Indisposition of the carnal mind, the real cause of the Scriptures appearing obscure, i. 291, ii. 197.
- Individuality after dissolution, the apprehended consciousness of, betrayed, ii. 225.
- Infancy, professing Christianity from, i. 282, *et seq.*, 286, *et seq.*, 296, 428.
- Infant, the mere, cannot be a subject of teaching, i. 275, 294, 301. helplessness of infants, and not their docility, referred to by the Lord, ii. 594. doctrine of infants being enlightened in some mystic way at their birth not countenanced by Scripture, ii. 67, 594.
- Inference from Scripture, ii. 30, 430. see *Scriptures.*
- Infidel, the nature of his charity and liberality, i. 45, *et seq.*, 157. see *Charity, Liberality, Religion.* not now creditable to be an avowed infidel, i. 114. the credence of the truth by the most hardened infidel, not a greater miracle than the belief of it by zealous supporters of a false Gospel, i. 408. inquiring infidel urged to various efforts and exercises, i. 461. see *Inquiries, Unbelievers.* the open infidel more consistent than many professing Christians, ii. 154.

- Infidelity, various forms of, i. 21, *et seq.*, 60, 134, 137, 169. see *Gospel false, Repentance, Unbeliever, World.*
- Infirmities of a supposed convalescent nature, i. 90, 441. see *Corruption, Nature.*
- Inheritance, of the redeemed, the glorious, ii. 120, 442. see *Heirs.*
- Iniquities, marking or holding fast, ii. 99—103. laid upon Christ, ii. 223, *et seq.* see *Christ, Imputation, Messiah, Sin.*
- Iniquity, the mystery of, i. 238, 335, 338, 368, 493. see *Man of Sin.*
- Inquiries, after salvation, after truth, &c. their real character, and the only answer of Scripture to them, i. 347, *et seq.*, 365, 461, 473, 502, 520, 534, 544. ii. 94, *note*, 122, 138, *et seq.*, 140, 158, 238, 317, 411. see *Balak, Ruler, the young.*
- Insolvent, ii. 466—470—473.
- Institution of Christian Baptism, i. 215—223, 256—309. ii. 397. see *Baptism, Christian.* of a ceremonial act not intended by the command to disciples to wash one another's feet, i. 403, *et seq.*, ii. 275, 500.
- positive, gives way to moral duty, ii. 39, 345. see *Duties, Intercourse.*
- Institutions of Christ, disregard of, i. 369. see *Christ, Commandments, Precepts.*
- Instruction or teaching, synonymous with nurture, not with admonition, i. 291, 295, 301, 419, *et seq.*, ii. 184, 487. see *Children, Nurture.*
- in righteousness, the object of the Scripture, i. 539, ii. 441. see *Scripture.*
- Insurance, principles of, applied to Insolventy. see *Insolvent.*
- Intercommunity, religious, with unbelievers, ii. 462. see *Fellowship.*
- Intercourse, convivial, social, which Christians are forbidden to hold with those put away from the Church, and the merciful object of the precept, ii. 25, *et seq.*, 43, 46, *et seq.*, 49, 51, 169, 209, 210, 345, *et seq.*, 451, 513, 515. see *Fornicator.*
- Interest in Christ, infidel attempts to acquire and to gain evidence of, i. 359, 461, 495, 534, 547, 550. ii. 159, 259, 366, 593.
- Interests of holiness, supposed by devout unbelievers to be endangered through a plain declaration of the Gospel, i. 139, 483. ii. 382.
- Ireland, the religious and political state of, i. 512, ii. 231, 478, 489, 531, 584, 635—647.
- Bank of, ii. 8, 16, *et seq.*
- Iron, floating by miraculous power, ii. 97, *note*, 358, 382, 417.
- Irreligion, what the world means by it, i. 391, 492. is mainly promoted by religious establishments, ii. 584.
- Irving, Rev. Mr. ii. 490, 521.
- Isaac, ii. 315.
- Isocrates, ii. 613.
- Israel, of old, its language and apostacies, i. 401. ii. 20, 128, 260, 280.
- the true, i. 15, 123, 154. ii. 58, 71, 75, 101, 121, 137, 185, 369, 579.
- the God, the King, the Keeper, the Hope, the Consolation of, i. 121, 271, 285, 368, 482, 546. ii. 62, 78, 93, 100, 126, 138, 439, 447, 498, 506, 508.
- Israelites, the, injunctions to, i. 282. ii. 116.

J.

- J——, Miss, Letters to; inconsistency of modern Baptism of the children of parents professing Christianity, ii. 478. remarks on Mr. B——'s Infant's case, *ib. et seq.* inquiry into her sentiments on certain important subjects, 479.
- ; deceitful doctrine of religious guides, respecting the witness of the Spirit, and the assurance of faith, ii. 480—483.
- J—— Mr. Letter to; man's imperfect view of the wickedness of his own character, and the suitableness of the Gospel as a revelation of mercy to a creature so incorrigibly evil, ii. 508, *et seq.*
- Jacob, house or tents of, i. 400. ii. 71. the mighty God of, ii. 58, 300, 512. see *God.* the vision of, ii. 78, *et seq.*, 109, 338, 509. See *Heaven opened.*
- Jaggernaut, i. 493.
- James, no unevangelical character in his rebuke of false professors, i. 499.
- Janeway's account of popular conversions of children, i. 296.
- Januarius, St. lying miracles of, ii. 638.
- Japanese, their form of imprecation, ii. 15.

- Jealousy for the truth, i. 453. ii. 424. waters of, ii. 352, 373.
- Jeduthun, ii. 404.
- Jehovah, the one and only true God, separated and distinguished from all the idols or Gods of the nations, from all that is called God by unbelieving men, i. 45, 116, 134, 154, 158, 363, 510, 525. ii. 74, 127, 130, *et seq.*, 448. see *God, Idol*. the salvation that belongs to Him, as His exclusive work, revealed in the testimony to Christ Jesus, i. 122, 159, *et seq.*, 181, 183, 438, 447, 461, 481, *et seq.*, 485, 501, 524, 526, 541, 553. ii. 79, 101, *et seq.*, 140, *et seq.*, 223, 232, 239, 305, 369, 495. see *Gospel, Jesus, Testimony*. blasphemous assumption of his sanction by Papal Rome, by the man of sin, i. 157. ii. 144. see *Man of Sin, Rome*. his sovereignty arrogantly arraigned by Arminians, &c. i. 167. the sacrifice of the wicked an abomination to Him, i. 253, 526. see *Prayer, Sacrifice, Wicked*. the walk of his people necessarily connected with His distinctive glory, i. 255. see *Glory*. the rod of his strength, i. 367. see *Rod*. religious combination against Him, i. 382. swearing by Himself, i. 414, *et seq.*, ii. 8. see *Oath*. the creation of the heavens and the earth by Him, commemorated in the Jewish Sabbath, ii. 74. see *Sabbath*. His righteous judgment against sin, ii. 99. see *Messiah, Sin*. how the language of scripture is to be understood which attributes change of mind, &c. to Him, ii. 438. construction of the name with the word Aleim in the Hebrew, ii. 563. see *God*.
- the answer of, i. 544, ii. 138. see *Good*.
- the name of, applied to the Messiah, ii. 563. see *Jesus, Messiah, Name*.
- the oath, the decree, the covenant of, ii. 73, 100, 109, 126, 232, 492. see *Decree, King, Messiah*.
- the servant of, i. 179, 214, 317, 365, 453, 457, 461, 487, 509, 543, 545, ii. 72, 81, 121, 133, 492, 554. see *Christ, Servant*.
- Jehovah the Saviour, the name and character of the man Christ Jesus, i. 122, 562. ii. 62. See *Jesus, Messiah*.
- Jehoshua, explanation of the name, i. 122, 553. see *Jesus*.
- Jeroboam, his politic establishment of idolatrous feasts, "like unto the feast that was in Judah," i. 368.
- Jerusalem, first church at, i. 239, 284, 334, 365, *et seq.*, ii. 68, *et seq.*, 472, 485, 493, 537, 538.
- disciples should be engaged in prayer for the peace of, i. 399.
- the Apostles were commanded to begin the declaration of the Gospel there, i. 526, 546, 554. its judgment, ii. 75, 95, 97, 128. cause of the disciples' return thither after the ascension with joy, ii. 439.
- the heavenly, ii. 490.
- temple of, ii. 522.
- Jesuit, an exhibition of a royal one, ii. 533.
- Jesus, the Lord, why so called, i. 122, 158, 181, 461, 510, 543, *et seq.*, 553. ii. 141, 232. the testimony to him, the glad tidings concerning him, i. 125, 161, 224, 239, 313, 371, 424, 515, 534, 554. ii. 97, 104, 122, 156, 159, 193, 200, 206, 208, 265, 338, 399. "is the same yesterday, to-day, and for ever," i. 181. ii. 116. submits to John's baptism, but did not baptize, i. 215, 266, 270. see *Baptism*. crowned with glory and honour, i. 313, *et seq.*, ii. 439. his religion differs essentially from every other. see *Religion*. the commands that are peculiarly his, and the wicked attempt to set them aside, i. 371. ii. 200, 202, 208. see *Commandment, King, Precept*. his answer to the high priest's adjuration, i. 413. see *Oath*. the leader and perfecter of faith, God over all, blessed for ever, and at the same time true and very man, i. 457, *note*. ii. 63, 288, 325, 563, *et seq.* see *Arian, Sabellian, Socinian*. no man can call him "Lord" but by the Holy Ghost, ii. 73, 126, 477, 517. see *Holy Ghost, Spirit Holy*. the peculiar son of God, ii. 74, 78. see *Son*. made for a little time lower than the angels, ii. 81. why he did not publicly put himself forward as the Messiah, ii. 92. the opposition to him by the Scribes and Pharisees, similar to that of the falsely called evangelical teachers of the present day, ii. 94, *et seq.* a manifestation of the invisible God, ii. 123, *et seq.*, 232. what is often understood by receiving him, ii. 344, 377. Job was not a type of him, ii. 379. the testimony of him is the spirit of prophecy, *ib.* see *Spirit, Testi-*

- mony.* distinction between calling on him, and having his name called on his people, ii. 565.
- Jews, in what sense a holy nation, i. 15, 103, 580. ii. 131. baptized all proselytes to their religion, i. 214, *et seq.*, 261, 264—309, 506. ii. 236, 254. see *Baptism, Proselyte.* the Apostles were Jews, and did not think their religion changed when they believed on Jesus, i. 216, 220, 284, *et seq.* their customs and rites (not of divine authority) best learned from Jewish writers, i. 262, *et seq.*, 305. ii. 236. those who were so by conversion, were subject to the same precepts, and entitled to participation in the same rites with Jews by birth, i. 273. ii. 168. the typical and temporary nature of the institutions given to them, and the contrast of these with the Christian dispensation, i. 283, *et seq.* ii. 116, 145, *et seq.*, 320. *et seq.*, 375, 397, 414, 578. rebuke of their vain pretensions over the Gentiles, i. 347, *et seq.*, 488. see *Gentiles.* their custom of saluting with a kiss affords no ground for rejecting the Christian ordinance of salutation, i. 411. ii. 204. see *Kiss, Ordinance, Salutation.* mistakes respecting their religious vows, i. 413, 504. see *Oath.* characters presented to all ages by their apostacies and idolatries, i. 449, 482. ii. 20, 67, 75, *et seq.*, 94, 131, 427, 547. in what some have supposed their redemption to consist, i. 580. ii. 434, 565, *et seq.* not subject to penalties in this country for calling Jesus an impostor, ii. 10. their observance of the seventh day Sabbath affords no ground for the observance of a Christian sabbath, ii. 74, 76, *et seq.* 415, 416, 507. their table became a snare to them, ii. 85. their government an incorporation of church and state, ii. 93, 149, 527, 579. those that lived among the Greeks distinguished by the name of Hellenists, ii. 465. prophecies respecting their future state, ii. 490.
- Job, ii. 379.
- John the Apostle, his blessed summary of the divine commandment, how perverted, i. 371. Sandeman's misapplication of 1 John, iii. 21, ii. 362, *et seq.*
- John the Baptist, his testimony to Christ, i. 428. ii. 557. see *Baptist, John the.*
- Jones, John, Dr. his Greek and English Lexicon reviewed; defectiveness of Lexicons and other books for the use of schools, ii. 596. commendable effort of the Dr. to remedy this, 598. causes of his not completely succeeding, 599, *et seq.* smuggling in his theological sentiments and favourite interpretations, 601, *et seq.* examples of extravagant etymologies, 603, *et seq.* of needless multiplication of significations, 605, *et seq.* his neglect of needful labour, 607. correction of his mistakes, 608—611. suggestions for the improvement of Lexicons and other school-books, and examples of the defects of those now in use, 613—616. Observations on Dr. Jones's answer, &c., 617—619.
- Jones, Mr. remarks on his publications, ii. 251, 252, 257.
- Josephus, his silence on Jewish proselyte baptism, accounted for, i. 305, *et seq.*
- Joses, i. 367.
- Joshua, i. 401. the same as Jesus, i. 553.
- Jove, blasphemous application of the name by A. Pope, i. 158.
- Joy, which the Gospel is fitted to give to any sinner, who believes it, i. 15, 51, *et seq.*, 170, 180, 317, *et seq.*, 407, 498, 509, 517, 546, 548, 550, 563. ii. 277, 365, 481, 482, 484, 503, 504, 508, 567, *et seq.* of the Methodists, how inconsistent, i. 18, 93, *et seq.* delusive, which some derive from a complacent view of their own fruits, i. 498, *et seq.* ii. 130, 239. 362—371, 480, *et seq.* the joy of the Lord, the strength of his people, ii. 245, 482. of the disciples on their return after the ascension, ii. 439. everlasting with which the great Captain leads his followers, ii. 512. its fulness in the presence of the Lord, ii. 517.
- Judah, the feast that was in, i. 368. See *Jeroboam.* the kings of, ii. 127.
- Judaism, see *Baptism, Jews, Proselyte.*
- Judaizing corruption of Christianity, ii. 94, 579. teachers in the first churches were Pædobaptists. i. 220, 284.
- Judas Iscariot, what his history illustrates, i. 447, *et seq.* participated in the possession of miraculous gifts, ii. 59. no valid argument for mixed communion can be drawn from his case, ii. 168, *et seq.*
- Judea, i. 306. the churches of God

- which were in, i. 229, 312, 321, 555. ii. 147, 233, 537. see *Churches*.
- Judge not, its meaning misapprehended, i. 43, 47, 52, 170, 374, 434, 462. ii. 180, 193. see *Charity*.
- Judging those without, ii. 29—39, 51, 453.
- Judgment, an error of, in the truths of God, its awful nature, i. 135, *et seq.* of men, easily warped, i. 416, 434, ii. 466. of which the unbelieving world is convicted by the spirit of truth, i. 486, *et seq.* the fear of, i. 541. should be substituted for *damnation* in some passages of the English version of the Scriptures, ii. 57, *et seq.*, 60, *et seq.* the righteous, of God against sin, ii. 99. see *Messiah, Sin*. change of, involved in repentance, ii. 329—336. renunciation of our own, in resorting to the lot, ii. 396, *et seq.* of disciples, on subjects of discipline, should be formed from the Scriptures alone, ii. 407.
- day of, i. 541. ii. 136, *et seq.*, 252.
- Juggling of false Gospels, i. 491. ii. 440.
- Jupiter, Jove, i. 158, 339. ii. 384.
- Juries disregard their oaths in many instances, without incurring the censure of the world. ii. 17, *et seq.*, 297. see *Oath*.
- Just God, the. see *God, Gospel, Jehovah*.
- Just One, the. see *Christ, Jesus, Messiah*.
- Justice, the, of God arraigned, i. 31, 566, 575—577.
- doing, ii. 139. See *Righteousness*.
- Justification of a sinner before God, false views of it exposed, i. 12, *et seq.* 19, 69, 92—95, 118, 121, 135, 155, *et seq.*, 161, *et seq.*, 253, 452, *et seq.*, 499, 546, 553 H. ii. 82, 277, 401, 484, 526. See *Faith, Works* the way of, revealed by the Gospel, infinitely distinguished from every form of false religion, i. 21, 23, 155—161, 342, 516, *et seq.*, 544, *et seq.* ii. 94, 101, 121, *et seq.*, 164, 206, 364, 366, 401, 438, 484. See *God, Gospel*. differences on the doctrine of, lightly regarded by the religious world, i. 135, *et seq.*, 499. the justification of his people on account of which Christ was raised, ii. 121.
- eternal, ii. 244.
- Justified, by faith, its true import, i. 452. ii. 122, 277, 526. believers are justified, ii. 484.
- in the Spirit, ii. 101.
- rather than the other, i. 546, 553 H.
- Justin, ii. 214.
- Justin Martyr, i. 402.
- Juvenal, i. 505, *note*.

K.

- K——, Dr. &c. Messrs. Letter to; protest against their misapprehension of a passage in the tract on the parable of the Pharisee and Publican, ii. 302. and of an expression in "The Sufficient Reply," &c. 303. the true ground of a believer's confidence, 304. Sandeman's doctrine of evidences similar to the scheme of appropriation, 305. a contempt of the revealed will of the Lord, concerning His people's walk, a black mark of the most plausible profession, 306.
- K——, J. R., Letters to; the author's renunciation of the clerical character, ii. 227. religious movements in England, *ib.* what are the important subjects for discussion, 228. remarks on Christian fellowship and on Baptism, 229, *et seq.*
- ; benighted state of England; dreams of popular religionists, and their presumptuous inquiries, ii. 231, *et seq.* church fellowship, 233.
- Keeping of the people of God, on what it depends, i. 551. ii. 102, 316. see *Power*.
- Kelly, Mr., ii. 280, 417.
- Kennicott, Dr., ii. 546.
- King of England, ii. 541, 644. see *England*.
- of Israel, of Zion, the heavenly King, the King of Nations, the King of Kings. his appearance on earth, i. 49. ii. 93. his long expected coming proclaimed by John, i. 121, *et seq.* commissioned his apostles to declare the laws of his kingdom, which office they still fulfil, i. 227, 235, 319. ii. 475. see *Ambassadors, Apostles, Laws*. set on the holy hill of Zion, i. 316, 555. ii. 141, 307. see *Zion*. the only legislator in his church, i. 333, 336, 340, 371, *et seq.*, 382, 481, 513, 549. ii. 71, 147, 149, 194, 268, 270, 435, 456, 586. the consequences of departure from his laws, i. 399, 557. ii. 191, 208, 221, 268. imposition of civil penalties for obey-

- ing his commands, i. 413 his claim to be exempt from payment of the atonement money, ii. 63, *et seq.* wisdom of his answer to the Pharisees, ii. 92. zeal arising from a mistaken view of his character exemplified, ii. 93. his last conflict, ii. 100. set on the throne of his glory, ii. 137. his glorious ascension and reign, ii. 439. his enemies, ii. 141, 323, 326, 458, 510 see *Enemies*. instances of his triumphant power, ii. 510. see *Church, Kingdom, Law, Messiah*.
- Kingdom, heavenly, spiritual, of God, of Christ, of Messiah; its laws are unchangeable, cannot be abrogated, or become obsolete, i. 2, 8 *notes*, 191—213, 227, 236, 335, 338, 513, 522, 551, 559. ii. 149, 190, 307, 397, 435, 586. see *Laws*. the carnal mind looks for something externally attractive in it, i. 48, *et seq.* "is at hand," "is among you," i. 121—125. ii. 92, 93. is quite distinct from every political regulation of men, "is not of this world," i. 192, *et seq.*, 210—213, 333—344, 555, 560. ii. 9, 61, 147, 149, 176, 439, 578, 642. the standing maxims of it are not altered, i. 227, *et seq.*, 401. does not interfere with the distinctions of civil society, i. 247. ii. 275. disciples alone can pray for its coming, i. 253. the only authorized ambassadors of it, i. 319, 557. ii. 129. see *Ambassadors, Apostles*. the first churches did not long retain the characters of it, i. 336, *et seq.* disciples should not forget *whose* it is, i. 398. ii. 287, 297. the nature of it has not altered since the Apostle's days, ii. 196. comparison of it with the *earthly* of the Mosaic dispensation, ii. 307, 448, 578. see *Dispensation, Moses*. its interests always provided for and secured by divine power, ii. 592. character of those who enter into it, ii. 594. see *Children, Heirs*.
- of the Clergy, ii. 642.
- mediatorial, of Christ, i. 578
- Kings, the divine right of, an invention of ecclesiastics, ii. 61. prayer to be made for, ii. 82, *et seq.*
- of the earth, consequences of any church committing fornication with, i. 204, *et seq.*, 337, *et seq.* ii. 149, 176 see *Church*. are prepared to hate the great whore and her daughters, ii. 510.
- Kipling, Dr. i. 148.
- Kiss, was not the ordinary mode of salutation in Rome and Greece, ii. 203, 213, *et seq.*, 500.
- holy, the precept to salute with, i. 334, 370, 375, 380, 385, 402, 409—412, 417. ii. 203, 212, 217, 268, 431—433, 500. inference from the repetition of the command, i. 410. ii. 205, 217. see *Salutation*.
- Knowledge of the true God, equivalent with belief of the divine testimony, is inseparably connected with eternal life, i. 50, 152, 254, 315, 358, 361, 447, 491, 526, 531, 557. ii. 80, 102, 138, 228, 264. the gift of God, i. 54, 116, 289, 447, 489. always connected with conversion from idols, with reverence and trust in God, i. 64, 187, 290, 490, 555. ii. 332, *et seq.* 401. "the knowledge of God and not burnt offerings," ii. 134. is not promoted by the exercise of vain ingenuity, ii. 379.
- of believers, that they have eternal life, ii. 220, 362.
- head, i. 174. see *Religion*.
- of all mysteries, yet not having love, ii. 376. see *Charity*.
- philological, ii. 603.
- sinning against, i. 228. of the real nature of sin where only learned, i. 486. see *Sin*.
- spurious when opposed to love, i. 390. see *Charity, Love*.
- Knox, Alex. Esq., Letters to; acknowledging the receipt of a copy of his Remarks on the Author's Expostulatory Address to the Methodists, ii. 152. affectionate address to him on the simple faith of the Gospel, 153.
- ; with the author's seventh and last letter, ii. 160. unaccommodating nature of the Gospel, *ib.* author has avoided needless irritation, 161.
- seven letters to; i. 35—174. for the subjects see the heading of each Letter; referred to, i. 331, 441, 486. ii. 241, 242, 297, 301.
- Koreh, i. 451. ii. 72, 73.
- Koran, i. 172, 505. ii. 325.

L.

L—, D. Esq., Letter to; acknowledges the receipt of Dr. Hoskins's pamphlet, ii. 487. remarks on it, 488. prays for Zion, 489.

L—, J., Letters to; joy at an instance of the work and teaching of God; commotion excited, by any instance of it, among religious professors, ii. 276. the world does not understand the believer's confession of his own ungodliness; imitations of Christianity; liberality of forbearance about the precepts of God, connected with forbearance about the truth; Mr. H—, 277. prays for the gathering in of the Lord's people; alludes to the present bar to their union; Mr. J. G. S—, 278.

—; common error of the Glasites and Bereans, ii. 282. stir among professors in Dublin; questions respecting baptism proposed, 283. inquiry whether his situation connects him with the administration of oaths; unchangeable wickedness of the human heart; church in London, 284.

—; delay to his letters on P. C.; there can be no improvement in the flesh, ii. 285. leaven of the Glasite system, and Berean confidence, 286.

—; the kingdom is the Lord's; an abandonment of the confidence, that there will be a full return of disciples to the apostolic rule, impeaches the authority of the Scriptures, ii. 287. church in London; Red Cross-street body, *ib.* spread of lofty speculations on the Godhead of the Lord Jesus Christ, 288.

—; joy that he is no longer a Baptist, ii. 288. "every one that thirsteth," the character of sinners, mistaken by preachers, *ib.* *et seq.* Mr. Kelly, and reasons for not answering his pamphlet, 289.

—; correction of our mind by the remembrance of Him who pleased not himself, ii. 296. oaths; the kingdom is the Lord's; proposes a reply to Mr. H—'s strictures, 297. the holiness of the Lord and man's uncleanness, 298.

—; Letter to D. K—, No. LXVII.; his intended

reply to Mr. Haldane, ii. 298. answer to persons objecting to the declaration of the Gospel by disciples either in public or private, 299. hypocrisy of trying to avoid the appearance of it, 300.

—; his reply to Mr. Haldane nearly ready, ii. 300. the chief point he insists on in that reply: subject of oaths, 301.

—; should join in petition for the scriptural removal of differences, ii. 312. on oaths, *ib. et seq.*

—; on oaths, ii. 313, *et seq.*

—; on oaths, ii. 314, *et seq.*

—; joy at the union the Lord has effected, ii. 315, *et seq.*

—; the keeping of his people by the Lord, the ground of their security and peace, ii. 316.

—; readiness of the heart to forget the deliverances of the Lord; state of some professors at C—, ii. 317. remarks on calling children to full participation in church membership, 318. question put by some specious professors; Psalms; conditions on which he would allow the republication of some of his productions, 319.

—; the opposite objections of Baptists and Bereans to the Gospel, ii. 357, *et seq.* only one scriptural church meeting; illustration of man's character; difference between Christianity now so called, and the Christianity of the Scriptures, 358. trials and support of the children of God, 359.

—; regret at the renewal of his trials, and comfortable encouragement under them, ii. 407, *et seq.* fleshly form of an independence of spirit; use of the Psalms of David in the church, 408. the language of Paul, Gal. i. 7, 8. should be the language of every disciple; joy at the removal of expected trials, and at reunion of the church; the author's comfort under sore afflictions, 409, *et seq.*

—; the consolation of the word to suffering disciples, ii. 422, *et seq.* Glasite version of

- the Psalms for church worship; present contemptible appearance of the church, but an expectation of a greater gathering in of disciples, 423.
- ; a deceitful form of fleshly vanity; encouragement of disciples to speak for the Lord, ii. 444. patience in the instruction of fellow disciples; vain philosophy of theologians, 445.
- ; man's real character, and his efforts to disguise it, from which the believer is delivered, ii. 446.
- ; reasons for not replying to C—, who wrote to him on his being put away; origin of the great variety of forms of false professions, ii. 447. the authority to put forward the Gospel to the world, no usurpation of the office of the Apostles, 448.
- ; the faith that stands not in the wisdom of man but in the power of God; Messiah's pastoral office; his kingdom, ii. 448. the name of the Lord, 449.
- ; on the case of a Christian who has become insolvent, ii. 466—470.
- ; the evil of one, who retained the money of his creditors without their consent, awfully winked at by the church, ii. 470. definite objects of the church contribution, 471. acknowledged difficulty of cases on Baptism which may be put by casuists, 472. remarks on a Christian bearing arms, 473.
- ; reasons for not laying his letter before the church, ii. 473, *et seq.* Dr. H—'s conduct in the church in D—, and remarks on his pamphlet, 474. what are the proper subjects of testimony by witnesses to the church, 475. needful simplicity of exhortation in the church, 476. when disciples do not speak from themselves, 477.
- ; the consequences likely to result in Ireland from some clergymen having turned *Deists*, ii. 477, *et seq.* the security of God's people, and their rich inheritance whence derived, 478.
- ; strife to be reckoned one of the works of the flesh, and to be treated like any other of them; the joyful prospect of the believer, his confidence, and infinite inheritance, ii. 492.
- ; the author's confidence and joy under increasing bodily infirmities; observations on Ps. v. 8, 9, ii. 517. his desire to depart; marvellous that the fire of the truth still burns, 518. a splenetic humour rebuked; the Lord's goings in his sanctuary; he works by human instruments, but also without them, *ib. et seq.*
- Laity, unscriptural distinction of, i. 337. *et seq.*, 342, 348. ii. 73, 520, 535, 580. see *Clergy*.
- Lamb, the, of God, a title of Christ, i. 31, 112, 135, 179, 543. ii. 85, 139, 231. see *Christ*.
- Lane, Thos. ii. 8. *note*.
- Language, importance of an acquaintance with the accurate analysis of, ii. 653, *et seq.* dead and modern languages, ii. 656.
- Laodicea, i. 226.
- Laodicean professor, i. 61. see *Professor*.
- Larcher, ii. 614.
- Lardner, Dr. i. 306.
- Latinisms of the Greek Testament, ii. 600.
- La Trappe, i. 149.
- Laud, Archbishop, ii. 577, 583.
- Law of faith, readiness of the human mind to turn into a law of works, ii. 369. see *Faith, Works*.
- of God, the only *moral*, unchangeable, perfect, i. 17, 55, 105, 283, 388. ii. 255, 411. wherein it is said be weak, i. 105, 283. ii. 84. vain preaching of it, i. 127, 484, 524. see *Repentance*. meagre works which some preachers propose as a fulfilment of its demands, i. 347, 350. ii. 164, 256. breaches of it supposed to be the only manifestation of disobedience, ii. 201.
- of the House, i. 369. ii. 307. see *Church, Zion*.
- of the Land, its fictions, i. 505. ii. 9, *et seq.*, 297, 534, 642. see *Christianity, Marriage, Oaths*.
- of Moses, declared to be abrogated in the Epistle to the Hebrews, i. 389. its testimony to Christ, i. 525. see *Christ, Testimony*. is different from the law of the Gospel in respect to oaths and civil connexions, ii. 51, 301, 414, 448. see *Dispensation, Moses*. division of it by Divines, ii. 415. see *Ceremonial, Levitical, Moral*.
- of righteousness, how followed after by the unbelieving Jews, i. 347, 488, 493. see *Gentiles, Jews, Justification, Righteousness*.

- Scottish, on marriage, ii. 530, 543. see *Marriage*.
- on Sunday observances, ii. 507. see *Sabbath*.
- work, a sound, supposed to precede faith, i. 127. see *Law of God*.
- out of Zion, i. 346, 511, 522. see *Zion*.
- Laws, various, of Mr. Fletcher and Mr. Wesley, i. 17, 55.
- of the kingdom of Christ, unchangeable, sufficient, of never ceasing obligation, i. 192, 210, 226—255, 334—344, 397, 513, 522, 557, 559. ii. 9, 10, 145—149, 150, 221, 222, 307, 308, 498. no earthly authority can set them aside, ii. 221, 586.
- of the religious world, ii. 415. see *Sabbath, Traditions, World*.
- Lawfulness, of Christians remaining in connection with the Establishment, considered, i. 191, *et seq.* ii. 175, 176. see *Christian, Church, Discipline, Establishment*. of their bearing arms, or resorting to the use of them, ii. 113, 385, 423. see *Arms*. of their solemnizing their marriages by antichristian rites, ii. 309, 310, 379. see *Marriage*. of their employing an agent where oaths are likely to be administered, ii. 391—395. see *Oaths*. of engaging in games of chance, ii. 395—397, 496. of reading the Scriptures to or with unbelievers, ii. 440—443, 448, 461, 462, 477. see *Scriptures*. of having possessions, ii. 493.
- Lawgiver, the righteous, ii. 226. a title vainly given to Christ by all who reject the abiding authority of the laws of his house, ii. 307. see *Christ, King, Messiah*.
- Lawrence, John, ii. 8.
- Lazarus, i. 251. ii. 96.
- Lear, ii. 483.
- Learning, classical, ii. 648—653. *passim*. see *Prize Question*.
- human, like all things, made to serve God, i. 263. ii. 652.
- Leaven, the corrupt, to be purged out, i. 335. ii. 167. see *Forbearance*.
- antichristian, of popular conversions, i. 419.
- antinomian, of some professors, i. 372.
- clerical, on the subject of Elders, i. 328. ii. 230. see *Elders*.
- of the Pharisees, i. 254, 521.
- unscriptural, of the Glasite doctrine, ii. 240, 259, 280, 390. see *Assurance, Glas, Sandeman*.
- Leigh, i. 132.
- Legislators, their mistaken policy respecting religious establishments, ii. 527, 531, 533, 535, 543. see *Kingdom, Laws*.
- Legislature, the, appeal to, on the matter of oaths, ii. 1—22. the things of this world its proper office, ii. 527. see *Legislators*. can equitably commute or abolish tithes, ii. 541. not desirable that it should take part in providing for the wants of the literary consumer, ii. 597.
- Leland, Dr. Thos. ii. 545.
- Leprous house must be dissolved, i. 444. ii. 432.
- Letter to a friend on Dr. Chalmers's address, i. 345—353. see *Dr. Chalmers*.
- Letters to correspondents, distinguished by no initial characters.
- ; on the Apostolic precept to salute with a holy kiss, ii. 203—205.
- ; reply to some absurd charges, ii. 224. unfounded objections to the Christian religion answered, 225. human accountability and conscience, 226.
- ; the scripture testimony respecting the salvation of the righteous, and condemnation of the ungodly, ii. 264. unscriptural notions of the divine mercy; worshipping the true God falsely, 265, *et seq.*
- ; exposes the great difference between him and the author on the nature and character of the Gospel, ii. 266, *et seq.*
- ; thoughts on the letter of one encouraging an unbeliever to entertain some favourable opinion of himself, from his wish to believe, ii. 347. the evil of determining what is truth by the characters of men, 348.
- ; the doctrine of evidences, said to be disavowed at present by Glasites, should be publicly retracted; evil of their sentiments in respect to discipline, to Elders, &c. ii. 388, *et seq.*
- ; the clerical leaven of the Glasite system, ii. 390, *et seq.*
- ; how alone disciples are kept from the discontent and unhappiness of unbelief and hardness of their hearts, ii. 494, *et seq.*
- ; the truth of scriptural principles does not depend on the consistency of walk in those who profess them, ii. 495, *et*

- seq. observations on some alleged instances of inconsistency, games of chance, and frauds on the revenue, 496, *et seq.*
- ; remarks on "Booth's Reign of Grace," ii. 502—505.
- ; refutes the arguments for the observance of the first day of the week as a Christian sabbath, ii. 505—507.
- Letters, seven, on Primitive Christianity. see *Christianity, Primitive.*
- seven, to Mr. Knox. see *Knox, Mr.*
- Levitical observances done away by the coming of the Messiah, i. 436. ii. 67, 72, 76, 85, 116, 117, 139, 378, 506. see *Moses.*
- Lexicographer, Irish, his defence, ii. 524.
- Lexicographers, Greek, to be cautiously consulted on Scripture, i. 132. ii. 115. see *Review of Jones's Lexicon, passim.*
- Lexicon, Greek and English, reviewed, ii. 596—616.
- Liar, a, making God, i. 316. ii. 129, 248.
- Liberality, unscriptural, i. 157, 168, 235. ii. 340, 499, 500. see *Forbearance.* has banished the marginal references from several copies of the Bible, ii. 63, 131.
- Liberty, Christian, less restrained in the Establishment than among dissenters, i. 193, 198. scrupulousness in the use of, i. 229, *et seq.* exhortation to stand fast in, i. 549. ii. 228, 380, 491. glorious of the sons of God, ii. 156. to marry, only in the Lord, ii. 250, 320, 386, 414. see *Marriage, Widow.* abuse of it, ii. 320—323, 343, *et seq.* to use the Scriptures with unbelievers, ii. 465. see *Scriptures.*
- Lie, a, believing, i. 42, 66, 42, 51, 123, 497. ii. 82, 126, 353, 399, 455, 539. changing the truth of God into, i. 159, 469. ii. 125. no lie is of the truth, ii. 259. fashionable, of universal restoration, ii. 265. two opposite evils springing from one common lie, ii. 447.
- Lies, antichristian, with which men are deluded, i. 371, 372, 398, 399, 425, 459. ii. 94, 133, 280, 537. to delight in, a character of man by nature, i. 483. ii. 121. Christian liberty to use the scriptures for opposing them, ii. 465. see *Scriptures, Unbelievers.*
- father of, his religion, and various arts to oppose or becloud the truth, i. 67, 123, 462, 479, 496, 513, 534, 546. ii. 158, 176, 222, 244, 427, 455, 537. the agents he employs, i. 174, 315, 479, 496 *note*, 539. ii. 94, 130, 481. the flock scattered by, i. 188. no communion can subsist between Christians and children of the father of lies, i. 253. ii. 291. never more diabolical than when assuming the garb of an angel of light, i. 371, 499. ii. 413. see *Angel.*
- Life, the term should be substituted for "soul" in some passages of the English version of the Bible, ii. 64, 103. Christ the savour of life unto life to them that believe, ii. 89, 105. the things relating to this, ii. 112, *et seq.*, 321, 400. see *Calling, Liberty.*
- Christian, the business of, i. 352.
- eternal, to know the true God. i. 22, 460, 525, 551. ii. 126, 445. see *God, Knowledge.* consequences of the answer to one inquiring how he should inherit, ii. 411. believers have it, ii. 484.
- Light, the, that has come into the world, its struggle with the power of darkness, i. 396. of the truth, the work of him who said "Let there be light," &c., i. 478. erroneous doctrine of its general communication, ii. 66, *et seq.* that is sown for the righteous, ii. 109. the Christian alone a child of, ii. 411.
- angel of, i. 371. ii. 195, 413. see *Angel, Father of lies.*
- Lightfoot, Dr. i. 266.
- Lindsey, Mr. ii. 561, 562.
- Linguist, the mere, not to be despised, ii. 654.
- Listening, to Paul and Silas, the prisoners, ii. 108. is not equivalent with *hearing*, ii. 526.
- Literal and figurative, the real character of these expressions when applied to the commands of the Lord, i. 403, 410.
- translation of idiomatic phrases, not correct, ii. 64, 106.
- Literature, should be very cautiously aided by legislative enactments, ii. 597.
- polite, its reference to the cultivation of science, ii. 648—666.
- Liturgy of the establishment, i. 91. ii. 165. profane lamentation of it for the decay of ancient discipline, ii. 532.
- having one, necessary to a clergyman, ii. 233.
- Livy, details the form of an oath among the Romans, ii. 314.
- Locke, John, a sense which he applies to *belief*, i. 455. instances the term *church* among those ambiguously

- employed, ii. 144, 540. asserts that the mind is passive in *hearing*, ii. 526. condemns the division of the Epistles into chapters and verses, ii. 550.
- Logic, its great importance as a part of liberal education, i. 587.
- eclectic, ii. 526.
- Hibernian, ii. 525, *et seq.*
- London, the standard of the Lord erected there, ii. 260. the multitude of its inhabitants no just ground for inferring that it contains many who have an ear for the truth, ii. 263.
- church in, some account of, i. 557. ii. 284, 287, 324, 403, 423.
- letters from. see *Dublin, Church in London.*
- letter to, on the marriage relation of a believer with an unbeliever, ii. 320—323.
- LORD, the, the sacrifice of the wicked is an abomination to, i. 115, 249, 461. ii. 140. see *Prayer, Sacrifice, Wicked.* none can call on or seek, but those who believe the Gospel, i. 209, 241, 254, 313. ii. 80, 265. see *Calling, Name.* a false balance is an abomination to, i. 235, 356. ii. 376. salvation belongeth to, i. 533. ii. 269. sanctifying Him, i. 549. ii. 151, 269, 307, 510. see *Holiness, Sanctify.* no man can call Jesus "Lord," but by the Holy Ghost, ii. 73. see *Spirit, Holy.* pleasant to speak a word for Him, ii. 444. his goings in his sanctuary, ii. 518. the Redeemer declared to be the Lord of his people, ii. 564, *et seq.* see *Christ, Jehovah, Jesus, God, Messiah.*
- my, and my God, the exclamation of Thomas, ii. 561.
- the admonition of, i. 278, 284, 335. ii. 27. see *Admonition, Discipline.*
- 's Day. see *Day, First Day, Sabbath, Supper.*
- day of. see *Day, Coming, second.*
- the house of, its abundance, ii. 182, 422. see *Church, House.*
- "in the," "only in the," meaning of these expressions, ii. 250, 322, *et seq.*, 386, 414.
- the fear of, i. 182, 312. see *Fear.*
- the joy of, ii. 482. see *Joy.*
- 's prayer, i. 253. ii. see *Prayer.*
- 's supper, i. 209, 228, 241, 242. ii. 75, 415. see *Supper.*
- will of. see *Commandments, Will.*
- Loretto, ii. 638.
- Lot, leaving Sodom, what it is a type of, ii. 95.
- Lot, its nature, and application to games of chance, 395—397, 496.
- Love, God is, i. 323, 379. see *God.*
- the meaning of Charity, i. 43, 323. 436. see *Charity.* to an imaginary Christ, i. 141. see *Christ, false.* faith that worketh by, ii. 380. see *Faith.*
- Christian or brotherly, the true exercise of it, i. 188, 232, 317, 378. ii. 137, 127, 261, 337, 354, 356, 424, 430, 457, 485. see *Admonition, Bounty, Reproof.* vain estimation of it by a selfish standard, ii. 416.
- the, of God, the gift of, i. 29, 43, 569. ii. 124. how it commendeth itself, ii. 119. see *Sinners.* whom he loveth he chasteneth, ii. 409. see *Chastisement.* no sinner could have been the object of it, without the work of Christ, ii. 438.
- to God, demands adherence to his truth, ii. 162. see *Truth.* the production of it one of the links in the chain of his people's salvation, and not any condition of it, ii. 369. see *Condition, Salvation.*
- of sin, imbodyed in disaffection of heart to God, i. 492. see *Sin.*
- of the world, i. 185. see *World.*
- Lovefeasts, i. 11, 70. ii. 41, 50, 243.
- Lowth, Dr. ii. 544.
- Lucian, selections from, defended, ii. 524. translation of, reviewed, ii. 620. his character as an author, *ib.* the school editious of, imperfect, ii. 661.
- Luther, i. 23, 149.
- Lystra, an example of the apostolic preaching there, i. 327.

M.

- M—, Mrs., Letter to; the precept in 1 Cor. v. 11, contains a sufficiently directive and authoritative rule for the regulation of Christ's disciples in their intercourse with those who have been put away from their fellowship, ii. 345. no rule of Scripture, rightly understood, will be found to trench upon the duties of the various relations in life; precept in 2 John, 10. 346.
- M—, Miss, Letter to; the faith of

- many professors little more than a good opinion of their own state, ii. 190. the falsehood of their profession proved by their disobedience to the scriptural rule for the fellowship of Christ's disciples, 191.
- M —, Letters to; the Lord's command to attempt the restoration of those who are found in any transgression, ii. 199. the revelation of the glory of God in the Gospel; ungodly inversion of the rule to try all persons and characters by the word of the Lord, 200. the comprehensive meaning of the *Doctrine or Teaching* of the Apostles, 201.
- ; the real nature of the outward union authoritatively enjoined on all believers, ii. 202. the *revelation* of the divine will is already made in the Scriptures, and he that hath an ear to hear will hear it, 203.
- M —, Rev. Mr., Letter to; condemnation of a sermon preached by him, ii. 163. the only ground of a sinner's justification; the only foundation laid in Zion; apology for using so much freedom of reproof, 164, *et seq.*
- M —, B., Letters to; admonished of his unscriptural connexion with the religious establishment of this country, ii. 175—178.
- ; on the needless multiplication of churches, ii. 211, *et seq.*
- M —, G., Letter to; further attempt to restore him; the sin and hypocrisy of imposing what is no divine command, and what he continues to disobey, ii. 234. what Baptism of old, in every instance recorded in Scripture, was intended to mark, 235. Jewish proselyte Baptism has nothing to do with the matter in controversy; Baptist way of evading the force of Paul's language in 1 Cor. i. 14, 236. the *profession* of Christianity made by persons *variously manifesting* their disbelief of it, does not require to be distinguished; important relation of Baptism to the education of the believer's children, 237, *et seq.*
- M —, H. Rev., Letter to; pleasure at finding him ready to discuss the subjects of difference, ii. 166. reply to several arguments in favour of mixed communion, 167—168. what is enjoined in 1 Cor. v. 11, and its consistency with Christian fellowship, 169—170.
- M —, H. Esq., Letters to; the character of the apostolic writings accounts for the want of a *general* rule respecting social intercourse with those put away, ii. 512. the extraordinary force of a threefold classification in Scripture comprising every case of evil in which discipline can originate, 513.
- ; the real nature of the social intercourse which the Corinthians were forbidden to maintain with those put away from them, ii. 514, *et seq.*
- ; the singular form of the term *Tradition* does not restrict the directions in 2 Thess. iii. 6, to one particular case, ii. 515. *et seq.*
- M — T. and P — T., Letter to; author's feelings on undertaking to answer them, ii. 328. apprehensions of ill consequences from throwing such subtle questions before the church; meaning of the expressions, the *mind*, and *change* of mind, 329. simple meaning of *belief* of anything; in what sense *only* it can be admitted, that any *change of mind*, *goes before faith*, 330. repentance has a more comprehensive meaning than they assert, 331—334. the passage in the "Brief Remarks of the Separatists" which they censure is not open to just objection; other passages the author would alter, or, if required, suppress the whole, 335. the injurious tendency of their letter confirmed by its effects, in an interpretation of their language which he hopes they will disclaim, 336.
- M'I —, A., Letters to; his mistake of the author's views on church fellowship; fundamental difference between the Berean Baptists and the author, ii. 337. the Glasites have more scriptural notions of church fellowship than most others, but hold erroneous sentiments on the assurance of faith; the soul-satisfying peace which the grand thing revealed in the Gospel affords, 338. the obligation on disciples to obey the word is not dependent on their numbers, 339.
- ; acknowledges the justice of his reasons for not joining the Glasites; great difference between Glas and Sandeman and John Barclay on the instructions delivered to the first churches, and how in some degree their opposition

- to one another may be accounted for, ii. 340. the same principle at the bottom of the errors of both, 341. objection of the Bereans to an expression of the author originates in presumption, 342.
- M'N —, R., Letter to; misinterpretation of the expression, "not even to eat with him;" the object of admonition and its accordance with the apostolic injunction, ii. 208, *et seq.*
- M'Bean, ii. 281.
- M'Cay, John, ii. 8, *note.*
- Machine, a mere, man is not reduced to, by correct views of scriptural truths, i. 28, 437. ii. 225. see *Agent, Man, Sovereignty.*
- Mahometan, i. 278. ii. 182, 255.
- Madden, Edward, ii. 8. *note.*
- Magazine, scripture, i. 309, 311.
- Magistrate, the requisition of the, cannot be pleaded in numerous cases in which oaths are taken without scruple, ii. 351, 372. see *Government, Obedience.*
- Man, total corruption of his nature, and its opposition to God, i. 13, 28, 87, 105, 116, 252, 373, 441, 444, 559. ii. 97 *note*, 301, 353, 364, 381, 446, 508, 517. see *Flesh, Nature, Self, Sinners.* a voluntary agent notwithstanding his corruption, i. 28, 427. ii. 225. see *Agent.* his moral character when tried by the Gospel, i. 59, 162, 437. ii. 136, *et seq.* see *Character, Gospel.* his natural unbelief of God's declarations, i. 116, 492, 525. ii. 136, 317. the suitability of the Gospel to a creature so circumstanced as man, i. 179. see *Gospel.* his state in this world and its consequences unjustly charged on God, i. 568—572. see *Condemnation, Destruction, Salvation.* wicked doctrine of his co-operating with God in the work of his salvation, ii. 65, 85, 86, 456. see *Co-operation, Salvation.* what he is at his best estate, ii. 454.
- and Men, the terms incorrectly introduced or omitted in the English version of the Bible, ii. 64, 65, 80, 81, 84, 89.
- the carnal, the old, ii. 135, 138.
- the inward and outward, ii. 138.
- of God, the, ii. 442.
- of Sin, the, the corruptions he has introduced, and his expected consumption, i. 238, *et seq.*, 240, 320, *et seq.*, 336, *et seq.*, 383, 399, *et seq.* ii. 95, 118, 144, 208, 278, 279, 353, 423, 486, 510. see *Antichrist, Sin.*
- MAN, THE, the man Christ Jesus, ii. 72, 78—80, 140, 379, 552, *et seq.* see *Christ, Messiah.*
- of Sorrows, i. 448, 544. ii. 70, 99, 121, 136, 141.
- Man, the Son of, and Son of God, i. 122, 178, 431, 457, 482. ii. 95, 105, 136, 141, 142, 245, 401, 421, 552, 554. see *Son.*
- Manhood, and Godhead of the Lord Jesus Christ, i. 317, 323, 457 *note*, 544. ii. 141, 325, 538 *note*, 554, *et seq.*
- Manifest, what the truth makes, ii. 279, 305.
- Manna, ii. 413.
- Mannasseh, ii. 128.
- Manners, popular, commonly determined by things very different from popular religion, ii. 591, 644.
- Mansfield, Mr. ii. 371, *et seq.*
- Mant, Dr. ii. 572, 593, 594.
- Marriage, of a believer with an unbeliever, generally inexpedient and unsuitable, ii. 249, 321, 386, 414. in what case a Christian duty, ii. 250, 322, 387, 414. is altogether a civil and temporal contract, ii. 250, 308—311, 320—322, 379, 386, 414, 490, 530, 531, 542, 543. wickedness of a believer solemnizing it with antichristian rites, ii. 295, 308, *et seq.*, 379, 530. can be ratified in Scotland without religious ceremonies, ii. 310, 530, 543.
- act, remarks on, ii. 542.
- second, of a female accounted discreditable among the ancients, ii. 60, 72.
- Marsh, Dr. ii. 577.
- Marshall, his Mystery of Justification, i. 471.
- Martial, quotation from, ii. 214.
- Martini, Antonio, his translation of 1 Cor. vii. 20, ii. 112 *note.*
- Maseres, Baron, ii. 11.
- Mason, ii. 580, 588.
- Mass, ii. 115.
- Master, call no man, explained, i. 8. ii. 275.
- inconsistently applied by Mr. Belsham, ii. 565.
- Masters of West India slaves, ii. 312.
- Maunsell, Thos. ii. 8. *note.*
- Mathematical studies, the value of, i. 587.
- Meaning, of scriptural terms and phrases, importance of, as forming a great subject of controversy with professors, i. 14, 19, 24, 69, 100, *et seq.*, 172, 248, 470, 486, 514, 535, 554. ii. 130, 272, 301, 325, 326, 348, 377, 435, 479, 519. alleged obscurity of, i. 42, 382—391. ii. 215,

- et seq.*, 271. vague language of *literal*, *figurative*, and *spiritual* meanings employed to wrap up opposition to the *real* meaning of Scripture, which disciples are called to seek, i. 403, *et seq.*, 406, *et seq.*, 582. ii. 5, 215, 348, 250, 500. common notion that Christ does not mean what he says, i. 479. ii. 154. important to maintain the simple meaning of faith, ii. 330—332. consequences of a mistake of the meaning of certain passages, by professors, ii. 399, 411. general carelessness of the real meaning of Scripture, ii. 482, 555.
- Means always appointed where God decrees ends, i. 152, 313. ii. 443, 518.
- of Grace, of attaining an interest in the salvation of Christ, i. 496 *note*, 504, 535, 547. see *Gift*, *Grace*, *Mercy*, *Interest*.
- Mediator, the, the glory with which he is crowned, ii. 232, 509, 553, *et seq.* see *Kingdom*.
- Meet for the inheritance of the saints, the present character of every believer, i. 347, *et seq.*
- Meeting of the church, but one appointed in Scripture, i. 209, 241, 325, *et seq.* ii. 339, 359, 498. see *Church*.
- Meetings, for Christian purposes, importance of, i. 71, 75, 248.
- class, i. 11, *et seq.*, 71, *et seq.* see *Class*, *Methodist*.
- Melchizedek, ii. 73.
- Men, generally, as distinguished from believers, i. 303. see *Professors*.
- improperly supplied or omitted in the English version of the Scriptures, ii. 64, 65, 84—85, 89. see *Man*.
- church, carnal, i. 200, 202. ii. 94, 643.
- persons of, unscriptural respect for, i. 3, 8, 53, 207. ii. 200, 311, 348, 436. see *Character*.
- precepts of, i. 185.
- the, to lead in prayer, ii. 82.
- Mercy, of Jehovah, gratuitous, mere, sovereign, reigning through righteousness, i. 14, 26, 31, 115, 117, 136, 160, 313, *et seq.*, 318, 331, 334, 346, 394, 396, 437, 439, 449, 485, 508, 511, 517, 527, 534—538, 541, *et seq.*, 552, D. E. 558. ii. 21, 79, 83, 85, 91, 94, 102, 116, 123, *et seq.*, 136, 164, 218, 240, 265, 286, 291, *et seq.*, 328, 338, 344, 353, 364, 412, 438, 449, 454, 483, 489, 511, 521. is nothing like the character man attributes to his idol, 160, 482. i. 102, 123, 265, 291, 438. is the central glory of the Gospel, pervading every part of its rule of discipline, i. 334, 394, 503. ii. 29—41, 102, 209, *et seq.*, 242, 271, 286, 390. the dark ground on which its glory is displayed, i. 424, 447. ii. 316, 353. a total dependence on it appears to unbelievers quite incompatible with rejoicing in hope, ii. 120, 480. striking display of it, ii. 370, *et seq.* see *Grace*, *Hope*, *Righteousness*.
- seat, i. 543, 545. ii. 109, 126, 366, 369, 444, 494, 504.
- Merit, to entitle man to the favour of God, false doctrine of, i. 538. ii. 163, *et seq.* see *Favour*.
- Messiah, Christ, Jesus, the nature of his kingdom greatly mistaken by the natural mind, i. 48, 448. ii. 73, 93—96, 307, *et seq.*, 527. see *Kingdom*. the mind of the world to him is the same now that it was at the day of his crucifixion, i. 49. ii. 547. infidel preparation for believing on him, i. 134, *et seq.* see *Repentance*. the believing Jews acknowledged him in Jesus, i. 220, 285. ii. 65, 78, 79, 97, *et seq.*, 116, 120, 141, 397, 439. general baptism expected at his appearance, i. 266. see *Baptism*. the devout and religious who consult to cast him down from his excellency, i. 458. ii. 121, *et seq.* the expression, “coming into the world,” applicable to him alone, ii. 66, *et seq.* the Noble one, ii. 71, *et seq.* his reason for not publicly avowing himself, ii. 92, *et seq.* the blessedness of his work in bearing the iniquities of his people, ii. 99, *et seq.*, 137, 565. and his preciousness to them, ii. 104, *et seq.*, 119. his weak appearance in the flesh, ii. 482, 555. the mighty God, Jehovah, ii. 553. *et seq.*, 564, *et seq.* see *Christ*.
- Metaphysics, i. 9, 29, 331, 454. ii. 225, 255, 445, 564, 568.
- Methodism, its discipline, i. 7. contrasted with Christianity, i. 9, *et seq.*, 49. its duration, i. 73. and its effects, i. 74. see *Methodists*, *Address to*, i. 1—32, and *Knox*, *Seven Letters to*, i. 33—176, *passim*.
- Methodists, their party spirit and idolatrous attachment to men, i. 5—9, 40, 48, 53, *et seq.* how to make, i. 10, 69. their class meetings and experience, i. 10—12, 61, 71—78, 81, 90. their doctrinal errors, which lie at the root of their other evils, i.

- 12, *et seq.*, 20, 41, 84, *et seq.*, 441. are inconsistent in the profession of joy until they are perfect, i. 18. their supplementary revelations, i. 20. their dislike of faithful reproof, i. 38, 68. ii. 153. application of the name in England, i. 147. their perversion of 1 Cor. iii 2. ii. 456. see the references to *Methodism*.
- Expostulatory Address to; advertisements to first and second editions, i. 2—4. reasons for addressing them, 5. their party spirit, 6—8. their idolatrous attachment to men, and submission to human authority in matters of religion, 8—10. their misapplication of the scriptural phrases they employ, 10. their tumultuous assemblies, *ib.*—12. their false ideas of sanctification, 13—18. their errors on the doctrine of a sinner's justification, 19—22. their perversion of repentance and conviction of sin, 23—28. their mistakes on the scriptural doctrine of salvation through the sovereign mercy of God, 28—32. referred to, i. 5, *note*, 6, *note*, 8, 441. ii. 152, 241, 319.
- Mind, the, blindness of it always connected in Scripture with corruption of will, i. 64. only the characters of it known, i. 86. ii. 335, *et seq.* change of, i. 131, 527. ii. 329, *et seq.*, 438. see *Change, Repentance*. renewing of, the inward principle of all non-conformity to the world, i. 186. ii. 333. putting in mind, the meaning of admonition, i. 291. see *Admonition*. being of one mind, i. 324. see *Unity*. the precept to salute with a kiss not limited to a mere prescription of the spirit of mind, in which Christians should salute one another, i. 411. see *Kiss, Salutation*. great religious distress of mind not connected with any gracious work of the Holy Spirit, i. 484. the commotion or agitation of, against which the Thesalonians were warned, i. 96. its credulity and unbelief, ii. 136. state of, in a serious inquirer not persuaded by divine power what is truth, ii. 317. vain and subtle inquiry respecting the mind with which a man believes the Gospel, ii. 329, *et seq.* evil of suffering a difference of mind to continue unnoticed in the church, ii. 461. the repose of it given by the truth, ii. 485. effort to maintain a religious frame of, ii. 491. is passive in hearing, ii. 526. see *Act, Faith*. its littleness and vanity, ii. 650.
- the carnal, fleshly, natural, its unchangeable enmity and opposition to God, i. 13, 25, 28, 44, 78, 87, *et seq.*, 141, 160, 179, 291, 357, 376, 435, 441, 444, 493, 551. ii. 113, 125, *et seq.*, 259, 264, 291, 344, 382, 411. see *Flesh, Heart, Man*. narrow view of it taken by some, i. 65. ii. 328—336. the evil fruit of it, i. 235, 362, 377. see *Fruit*. every display of it in disciples to be rebuked with equal severity as in those in whom it reigns, i. 373. ii. 97, *note*, 284, 503. see *Believer, Character*. illustration of its fancied improvement, ii. 97, *note* 312, 417, 517.
- the new, the mind of Christ, of Faith, is the gift of God, the work of the Holy Spirit, i. 23, 28, 64, 112, 116, 259, 318, 436—439, 444, 457, 461, 491, 511, 524, 528, 558. ii. 244, 286, 290, 297, 330, *et seq.*, 436, 503, 517.
- a spiritual, supposed to be given preliminary to believing the truth, ii. 336.
- Minded, worldly, i. 493.
- Minister of the Establishment, the functions of, renounced by Mr. Walker, i. 205, ii. 227.
- Ministers, a title claimed by some who disclaim that of Clergy, i. 238, 241, *et seq.*, 481. ii. 303, 505. an exhibition of their exercises the principal object of their false churches, i. 326, 331, 381. ii. 233. original meaning and subsequent misapplication of the term, ii. 86, 129, 303. see *Agents, Father of lies*. their manufactory and its various processes, ii. 533, *et seq.* appointment of, in Anglo-American churches, ii. 586.
- dissenting, i. 342, 371, 377, 389. ii. 94, 150, 157.
- of Satan, ii. 504. see *Anti-christ, Man of Sin, Satan*.
- Ministry of reconciliation, profane application of, ii. 589, *note*.
- Miracles, the gift of, i. 579. ii. 59, 383, 477, 567, 568. see *Gifts, Spirit, Holy*. claimed by popish priests, ii. 59, 638.
- Misery, the preponderance of, in the world, from what cause, i. 573, *et seq.* of the condemned, the scene of it but darkly described in Scripture, ii. 45. see *Moral, Evil*.
- eternal, views of, by Belsham and Hoskins, refuted, i. 568, 576, *et seq.* ii. 43—46, 52. see *Condemnation, Destruction, Eternal*.
- future, absurd notion that it will

- purify from the moral pollution which produced it, i. 577 *et seq.*
- Money, not the only root of evil, ii. 89, 571. see *Covetousness.*
- Monthly Review, i. 561. ii. 15, *note.*
- Moral character, how brought to the proof by the Gospel, i. 59. ii. 133, 201. see *Character.*
- disposition, confounded with physical power, i. 568. see *Disposition, Enmity.*
- duty, ii. 345, 451. see *Duty.*
- good and evil, i. 44, 575, *et seq.* see *Good, Evil.*
- husbandry, i. 437, 493.
- law of God, i. 17. ii. 164, 201, 415. see *Law.*
- and positive obedience of Mr. Fletcher, i. 251.
- Morality, so called, exists frequently in persons destitute of the Christian faith, i. 46, *et seq.*, 60, 164, 541. ii. 125, 513. zealous efforts in, prompted by false views of repentance, i. 140, 500, 583. fears of some lest it may suffer by a plain declaration of the Gospel, i. 139. ii. 154, *et seq.* who will be always branded as no friends to it, i. 351.
- of the Gospel, i. 50, 583. see *Gospel.*
- Morals, public, ii. 593. see *Manners.*
- Moravians, i. 406. ii. 3, 12, 237.
- Morgan, Thomas, ii. 8, *note.*
- Morning Chronicle, Letter to; abuse of the term church, ii. 540, *et seq.*
- Herald, Letters to; the real nature of the marriage contract, and the consequences of clerical usurpations, ii. 530, *et seq.*
- ; remarks on a meeting at Cheltenham for promoting the religious principles of the Reformation, ii. 531—534.
- Mortifying the flesh, i. 87. see *Denying, Flesh.*
- Mosaic dispensation and Christianity contrasted, i. 216, 283, *et seq.*, 389, 581. ii. 9, 93, 149, 414, 419, 448. see *Dispensation, Jews.*
- Sabbath, ii. 74, 416. see *First day, Sabbath.*
- Moses, his testimony to Christ, i. 121, 305, 350, 385, 522, 553. ii. 116, 426, 441, 563. all who took on them the profession of his disciples were baptised, i. 215, 263, *et seq.*, 269, 271. ii. 375. see *Baptism, Jews, Proselytes.* but though brought up from their infancy as such, were not called to join in the observance of rites and ceremonies till about the age of twelve years, i. 298. see *Children.* Paul's language respecting the Christian altar does not imply an allusion to the followers of Moses, ii. 117. the name of the Lord proclaimed to him, ii. 449. see *Jehorah, Name.* the profession of believing him proved to be vain, by the rejection of Messiah, ii. 547. see *Jews, Messiah.*
- law of, the principle of it, i. 359, 446. its commands not more authoritative or deserving of reverence than the commands of the Gospel, i. 369. see *Commandments, Obedience.* complete abrogation of its ordinances and ceremonies, i. 389, 477, 516, 581. ii. 76. see *Ordinance.* compared with the glory of the Christian rule, i. 414. ii. 147, 448. oaths were not forbidden under it, i. 414, 504. ii. 5, 301, 315, 373, 378. see *Oath.* the mercy-seat under it, i. 543. see *Mercy-seat.* the atonement money appointed to be paid under it by every Israelite, ii. 63, *et seq.* its jealousy respecting the highpriesthood, ii. 73. see *Jesus, Messiah.* different from the Christian dispensation in regard to marriage, ii. 320, 414. see *Marriage.* division of it by divines, ii. 415. see *Ceremonial.* sacrifices were long antecedent to it, ii. 443. see *Sacrifice.* the state of those under it mistaken, ii. 434, 566, 568. see *Gentiles.*
- Murray, Mr., ii. 22.
- Mystery, the great, i. 14. misapplication of the term, i. 43, 276, 461.
- of iniquity, i. 238, 335, 338, 363, 493. ii. 176.

N.

- N— Mrs., Letter to; refers to the "Address to Believers," just gone to press; expresses his desire for the gathering in of disciples to visible union with one another, some instances of which he states to have already occurred, ii. 165 *et seq.*
- N— P. Mr. Letter to; is ready to embrace every opportunity for candid discussion of differences; how the false profession of many is ex-

- posed; will not turn aside from vindication of the truth to defend any of his former writings, ii. 161—163.
- Nag's head consecration, ii. 576.
- Name, the, of Jehovah, of the Lord, means in Scripture his character, which is displayed only in the Gospel of Jesus Christ, i. 116, 158, 269, 357, 399, 481, *et seq.*, 488, *et seq.* ii. 91, 276, *et seq.*, 390, 420. see *Jehovah*. who alone call on it, i. 209, 241, 249, 254. ii. 66, 265, 565. see *Calling, Whosoever*. true signification of hallowing it, i. 253, 255, 398, 521. ii. 130—132, 420, 495. certain effects of the smallest discovery of its glory, i. 361, 435, *et seq.*, 531, 533, 549. ii. 102, 126, 280, 314, 316, 411, 423, 449, 495, 512. see *Discovery, Hope, Praise*. the swearing by it enjoined on the Israelites, i. 414. the holiness of it, the ground and spring of holiness in his people, i. 549, ii. 420, *et seq.* see *Holiness*. proclaimed to Moses, ii. 449. calling on, not to be confounded with another expression distinct from it, ii. 565.
- of Jesus, Christ, Messiah, i. 553. ii. 141.
- , the baptizing in, explained, i. 269, 274. see *Baptism*.
- Names, the Hebrew, *Jehovah our Aleim*, is one *Jehovah*, an impregnable bulwark against the blasphemies of Socinians and Arians, ii. 563.
- Nathaniel, i. 285. ii. 78, *et seq.*
- Nations, all, the meaning of, explained, i. 271, *et seq.*
- prosperity and decay of, ii. 590, *et seq.*
- Nature, the, of Angels, not taken by Christ, i. 252, *et seq.*
- of man, human, the total corruption. i. 13, 44, 78, 86, 179, 190, 287, 318, 441, 566, *et seq.* ii. 45, 97, 125, 128. see *Flesh, Heart, Man, Mind*. its corruption does not exonerate from blame, i. 28. is the cause of the continued contest of the believer, i. 88, 218. in what its vitiosity consists, i. 525. ii. 125. see *Duties, Morality*.
- of the Gospel, of Christianity, greatly mistaken, i. 276, *et seq.*, 512. ii. 95. see *Christianity, Gospel*.
- new, the, false views of it, ii. 266. see *Mind*.
- religion of, i. 122, 351, 380, 492, 551. ii. 80, 223, 291. see *Religion*.
- of sin, the real knowledge of, only conveyed by the Gospel, i. 28, 486. see *Conviction, Sin*.
- Nepomucene, St. John, ii. 638.
- New Testament, the Greek, its use as a school-book reprobated, ii. 600. see *Scriptures, Testament*.
- Newcombe, Archbishop, ii. 545.
- Newton, Sir Isaac, ii. 224, 651.
- Newton, Mr. ii. 580, 588.
- Night, its meaning in the Psalms, ii. 101, 109, 485.
- Nizzachon, i. 307.
- Noah, his preservation from the flood especially applied to baptism, ii. 85, 106, *et seq.*, 384. his entering into the ark similarly applied to the destruction of the earth, ii. 95.
- Noble One, the, applied to Christ, i. 237, 553, ii. 71.
- Nomenclator, ii. 501.
- Nominal Christians, i. 565. see *Profession*.
- Nonconformity to the world, whence the only real is derived, i. 186. see *World*.
- Nurture of the Lord, in which believers are commanded to bring up their children, i. 290, *et seq.*, 293. see *Admonition, Baptism, Children*.

O.

- O'B— Mr. Letter to; on the education of the children of believers as disciples, ii. 180, 187.
- Oath of Allegiance, ii. 16.
- of cursing, ii. 315, 349, 352, 373.
- of Joseph, ii. 5, *note*.
- of the Lord, an, ii. 100, 352.
- Oaths, the prohibition of all, to a Christian, i. 385, 404, 412, 416, 560, ii. 2, *et seq.* the imprecatory import of them, the ground of prohibition, i. 413, 416, 505, ii. 5, 14, 20, 251, 296, 312, 315, 349, 351, 371, *et seq.* see *Adjuration, Affirmation, Vows*. futility of them as a bond of society, ii. 15, 17, 19, 314, 351, 373, 534.
- promissory, are virtually the same with oaths of testimony, ii. 16, 313, 351.
- Obedience to the word and laws of Christ's kingdom, the duty of all believers, i. 194, 209, 213, 227, 255,

- 316, 332, 333, 394, 383, 403. ii. 25, 147, 249, 252, 319, 339, 433, 498. see *Commandments, Laws, Traditions*. does not depend on the obedience of others, i. 376, 401. ii. 429. must proceed from a discernment of the divine authority of the things commanded, i. 403. ii. 25, 177, 179.
- passive, to the ordinances of worldly governors, i. 200, 204. ii. 2, 4, 281, 372, 498.
- personal, i. 322, 381.
- of faith, the, expresses the divine authority of the word sent to all nations, i. 45, 50, 407, 526, 545. ii. 85, 105, 147, 245, 252, 464. see *Faith*.
- moral and positive, i. 251.
- self-denied, of Sandeman, ii. 362. see *Assurance, Faith*.
- Obscurity of the word and precepts of Scripture, made a false excuse for disobedience, i. 172, 234, 387, 385. ii. 198, *et seq.*, 268, 271, 400, 500.
- Observations, preliminary, on Acts ix. 31. [published also as a tract, No. iii.]. the meaning of a church of Christ, i. 312, *et seq.* the Gospel by which this church is formed, 313—315. inseparable connexion of the fear of the Lord with the comfort of the Holy Ghost, 316—318. *referred to*, i. 355, 498, 529. ii. 306, 472, 419.
- on a letter to the Author, in reply to his *Thoughts on Baptism, &c.*, advertisement, i. 267, *et seq.* the persons and principles opposed in "The Thoughts on Baptism," i. 258. foolish sentimentality, 259. divisions and schisms do not necessarily accompany the attempt to walk according to the divine rule of religious fellowship, 260. legitimate employment of the writings of unbelieving men for illustrating customs and manners noticed in Scripture, 262—264. Jewish proselyte baptism, 265. New Testament baptism, 266. nothing impious or absurd in the idea of Christ's adopting the rite of proselyte baptism, 267. mistaken views of the apostolic commission, 268—272. inconsistency of baptist writers, 272, *et seq.* who are subjects of apostolic baptism, 274, *et seq.* meaning of the term *disciple*, 275. the children of believers are to be considered disciples, 276—282. in what sense the Mosaic ordinances are spoken of as carnal, 283, *et seq.* the Jewish proselytes to the faith of Jesus did not consider their religion changed, 285. erroneous views of conversion prevalent among evangelical professors, 286, *et seq.* the nurture and admonition of the Lord in which the children of believers are to be brought up, 228—296. the discipleship of children does not necessarily involve the immediate admission of them to a participation in all the acts of the church, 297—299. no middle class between professed unbelievers and professed believers existed in the first churches, 300. there is nothing in the rite of baptism to prevent infants being subjects of that rite, 301. difference between a profession of Christianity and a *credible* profession not attended to, 302—304. Appendix—silence of Josephus on proselyte baptism accounted for, 335—307. extracts from the Author's subsequent remarks on this article, 308, *et seq. referred to*, ii. 419.
- some, on Mr. H——'s pamphlet, see *H—— Mr.*
- on an answer to a Pseudo-Criticism, &c. see *Jones, John, Dr.*
- Observer, the Christian, extraordinary sentiments of, i. 147, *et seq.* ii. 10.
- Offence, the, of the Cross, has not and cannot cease, i. 45, 49, 60, 96, 164, 118, 129, 163, 179, 348, 363, 399, 498, 511, 523. ii. 94, 157, 162, 164, 358, 367, 503. see *Cross, Gospel*.
- Offender, the precept of Christ's kingdom for dealing with, i. 204, 223, 340, 356, ii. 9, *note*, 574. the ground on which this dealing is enjoined, i. 283, 335, 379, 392, 394, *et seq.* ii. 149, 168, 209, 269, 274, 345, 451, 457, 518, *et seq.* usual haste of religious societies to remove in certain cases, i. 392, 503. see *Brother, Hearing the Church*.
- Offers, of salvation, of Christ, and exhortations by preachers to close with them, exposed, i. 27, 476, *et seq.*, 348, *et seq.*, 498, 545, 567, *note*. ii. 94, 303, 436. see *Salvation*.
- Office of Christ, the, a discernment of, which satisfies the soul and confounds the pride of man, i. 457, 461. ii. 141, 156, 411, 436. see *Work of Christ*.
- the kingly, i. 211. see *King of Zion*.
- the mediatorial; ii. 232. see *Mediator*.
- the priestly, i. 338. ii. 73. see *Priest, High*.

- Officers, ecclesiastical, ii. 145.
- Office-bearers in the church, i. 201, ii. 498. see *Deacons, Elders*.
- Onesimus, ii. 464.
- Orange Societies, ii. 640.
- Ordained to eternal life, the case of all who are saved, i. 313, 330, ii. 141, 291.
- how interpreted by Mr. Parkhurst, i. 330.
- Order, Church, ii. 257. see *Church, Precepts, Traditions*.
- Ordinance, an, the assembling of disciples on the first day of the week in one place to break bread, i. 237, 267, 298, 324. ii. 576. see *First Day*. exhortation, i. 237. see *Exhortation*. salutation one, and as universally mutual as the Lord's supper, i. 417. ii. 217. see *Salutation*. contribution, or the fellowship, i. 366, 559, ii. 68, 471. see *Contribution, Fellowship*.
- the, applied in false churches to the Lord's supper, and superstitious views of it, i. 196, *et seq.*, 212, 241, 243, 376. ii. 75. see *Supper*.
- of man, every, obedience to, enjoined on disciples, i. 200. see *Obedience, passive*.
- of the sin offering, ii. 115.
- Ordinances, the, of the Lord, Christian, their institution by divine authority, and the sanctity of them all, i. 210, 227, 308, 319, 324, 327, 334, 369—371. ii. 147—151, 168, 177, 192, 243, 270. see *Communion*. antichristian views on the administration of them, 243, 330, 375, *et seq.*, 560. ii. 73, i. 242, 339, 520, 591. the discipleship of children is not contradicted by their exclusion from partaking in some ordinances and acts of the church, i. 297. ii. 317. see *Children*. the object of them all, i. 334, 369. what is substituted for them in unscriptural churches, ii. 76, 176. their authority in the present dispensation denied by some, ii. 326. the authority which marks the ordinance marks also the occasion on which it should be observed, ii. 374. we cannot expect to find any code of positive Christian ordinances drawn up with the precision requisite for silencing gainsayers, ii. 429. see *Precepts*.
- of Moses, in what respect carnal, i. 283.
- Ordination of pastors, or so called ministers, i. 241.
- succession of, from the Apostles, claimed by Protestant Bishops, ii. 539, 576.
- Origen, no supporter of Arian views, ii. 561, *et seq.*
- Ourselves, the corrupt nature and character of, i. 82, *et seq.* ii. 109, 381, 417, 446.
- denying, i. 87, *et seq.*
- being left to, ii. 28, *et seq.* ii. 484.
- Ornaments of Christian females, ii. 134.
- Oshea, i. 553.
- Overseers, i. 176, 201, 221, ii. 118, 511, 575.

P.

- P—— I. Letter to; on the union of disciples, which is to be expected and aimed at, and on the false principles of religious union, not in the establishment only, but among several sects who have separated from it. ii. 220, *et seq.* unscriptural forbearance, founded on a plea of undefined sincerity, 222, *et seq.*
- Pædobaptism, historical proof of the early practice of, i. 222.
- Pædobaptists, who wished to impose circumcision on the first Gentile converts, i. 220, 284.
- modern, should rather be named Pædorantists, i. 429. afford many advantages to the Baptists in their conduct of the controversy with them ii. 229.
- Paganism, ii. 10. see *Persecution, Worship*.
- Paine, Thomas, his writings not more scurrilous or blasphemous than those of Voltaire, ii. 10, 292.
- Palemon, see *Sandeman*.
- Paley, Archdeacon, acknowledges the imprecatory import of oaths, i. 505. ii. 14. his confession respecting the establishment, ii. 532.
- Papers, the public, Letters to; the inconsistency of our courts of law in rejecting the evidence of a native Deist, while that of Jews and Gentoos is received. The religion of Christ was never designed for a political engine, ii. 534, *et seq.*
- ; members of the politico-religious es-

- tablishment are unfit to maintain the controversy against the Papists—mistakes respecting the church corrected, 536—539.
- Papists, allege the supposed obscurity of Scripture as a reason for the people's laying it aside, i. 38, 234, 238, 337. ii. 181, 283. their mistake of the precept in James not greater than that of Mr. Knox and the Methodists, i. 72. absurdly styled Roman Catholics, ii. 15, *note*, 528, *et seq.* their ceremony of extreme unction has no foundation in Scripture, ii. 58. speak of their church and clergy as synonymous, ii. 145. their argument from antiquity often refuted, ii. 528. the controversy with them cannot be successfully maintained by members of the establishment, ii. 536, 538. blasphemous titles applied by them to the Virgin, ii. 538. support their own clergy in Ireland, ii. 638, *et seq.*
- Parable of the Pharisee and Publican, an Essay on; illustrates the blessedness of the hope of which Jehovah is the God, i. 539. the true characters represented under the titles, Pharisee and Publican, 340, *et seq.* the real ground of difference in their prayers, 342, *et seq.* the great propitiation, 343, *et seq.* the proclamation in the Gospel of the redemption that is in Christ Jesus, how opposed or disguised by those who reject it, 545, *et seq.* true ground for coming with boldness to the mercy-seat, 547—549. *Notes*, i. 550—555. *Referred to*, i. 445.
- of the wheat and the tares, affords no ground for mixed communion, ii. 167.
- Parables, of the prodigal son, the lost piece of silver and the lost sheep, are illustrative of the rich mercy of God, not of infidel repentance, i. 143, *et seq.* danger of misinterpreting them, i. 145, ii. 64, 80.
- Paradox, its meaning explained, i. 528.
- the Christian, of "having nothing, and yet possessing all things," ii. 106.
- Paradoxes, Scripture. I. A man may be all his life most sincerely religious,—may abound in heart religion, yet may live and die that character which the Scriptures pronounce an Atheist, i. 529—532. II. A man may be most devout, most diligent and fervent in prayer, and yet may never have called upon
- God, 532. III. A man, who is not an Atheist, hath everlasting life, and shall inherit eternal glory, *ib.* IV. The same is true of any man who has ever prayed to God, 532—534. *Referred to*, i. 357.
- Paraphrase, a, what it implies, ii. 47.
- of 1 Cor. v. 11, ii. 26, 36.
- Parent, the Baptist, according to his principles, cannot scripturally discharge even that part of his parental duty which he acknowledges, i. 217, *et seq.* 274—304, *passim*, 419, 430. ii. 183, *et seq.* 198, 283.
- the Christian or believing, is taught to consider his children as disciples, and to bring them up in the nurture and admonition of the Lord, i. 217, 274—304, *passim*, 430. ii. 182, 230, 237, 283. is not incapacitated from performing this duty, by marriage with an unbeliever, ii. 321. see *Baptism, Baptists, Children.*
- Parents, our first, i. 541.
- obeying them, ii. 386. see *Children.*
- Parliament as well entitled to regulate in matters of Christian faith and practice as a dissenting minister or synod of ministers, i. 342.
- act of, respecting oaths, ii. 21, 313.
- Parkhurst, Rev. Mr., i. 132. his hardy coinage of a new sense for the Greek word rendered—"ordained," i. 330. his theological comment on the word *altar*, ii. 115—117. his derivation of *mystery*, ii. 603.
- Parson, i. 176.
- Party spirit, charged on disciples, i. 208.
- of the Methodists, i. 7, *et seq.* 39, *et seq.* see *Methodists.*
- Passive obedience, i. 200. ii. 2—4. see *Obedience.*
- Patience towards the ignorant does not include the countenance of their sin, i. 198, 213 K. ii. 445. towards all men, ii. 298.
- Path to destruction, a devout, i. 140. see *Hell.*
- Paul, the Apostle, referred to as an instance of the unchangeable evil of the old or fallen nature of man, i. 13, 85, 466, 480. true import of his prayer for the Thessalonians, i. 108, *et seq.* his judgment of the unbelieving world, i. 170, 220, 303. ii. 374. affords no precedent for mixed communion, i. 250, *et seq.* his language respecting Baptism to the Corinthians, i. 268, *et seq.* 420, ii. 230, 236, 375, 398. see *Baptism.*

- did not think his religion changed [on becoming a Christian, i. 285. see *Jews*. exposition of his address to the Athenians, i. 490, *et seq.* acknowledges the Atheism of his false devotion, i. 430—432, 464, 529—532. his discourse at Antioch, i. 515. his search for disciples at Tyre, ii. 90. explanation of his language in Rom. ix. 3, ii. 103, *et seq.*, and in 2 Cor. i. 23. ii. 313. his resistance to the idolatrous worship of him by the people of Lystra liable to misapplication, ii. 393, *et seq.* his employment of the Scriptures to correct the errors of his unbelieving countrymen, ii. 440. his behaviour when the disciples at Jerusalem refused to receive him, ii. 474.
- and Barnabas, i. 515. ii. 228, 394.
- and Silas in prison, i. 317, 509. ii. 108.
- Peace, with God, vain attempts of man to make, i. 19, 460, 494, 501, 509, 553, ii. 153, 306, 245, 258, 338, 437. how only produced and maintained, i. 182, 317, 403, 498, 512, 517, 545, 548, 562. ii. 73, 109, 122, 140, 247, 281, 290, 484. see *Joy, Hope*.
- of the religious world disturbed by the Gospel, i. 37, 407. ii. 129, 208, 270, 277.
- Pedilavium, i. 404. ii. 75, 500.
- Pelagian, i. 50.
- Penitent, carnal, unbelieving, of the popular religious system, i. 13, 130, 524, ii. 291. see *Repentance*.
- Penny, ii. 63.
- Pentecost, i. 487, 554, ii. 88.
- Perfection, of righteousness and mercy displayed in the Gospel, i. 485, 558, ii. 85, 123, 412, 509.
- sinless, of the Methodists, i. 12, 88, *et seq.*
- Pergamus, the church at, ii. 168.
- Perjury, ii. 19, 533, *et seq.* see *Oaths*.
- Permanence of existence in Christian churches, i. 424, *et seq.* ii. 528.
- Persecution, religious, ii. 10, *et seq.* 529, 582.
- Perseverance, the final, of Saints, i. 25, 29. see *Keeping of God's People*.
- Persius, i. 585.
- Person, of the Lord Jesus, ii. 325. see *Jesus*.
- Personal confidence, i. 360, 495. ii. 245.
- Persons of men, ii. 200, 436. see *Character, Men*.
- Persuasion, confident, ii. 305. see *Confidence*.
- Perturbation, the mental, of the Thessalonians, explained, ii. 96.
- Peter, the Apostle, preached the same doctrine with Paul, i. 107, 170. rebuked by the Lord, i. 373. ii. 97, 132. left to manifest his own nature, i. 449. ii. 342.
- apostolic succession from, i. 336.
- Petition of the people called Separatists, ii. 1—22. see *Separatists*.
- Pharaoh, i. 397. ii. 5 *note*.
- Pharisee and Publican, an essay on the parable of, i. 539—555. see *Parable*.
- Pharisee, i. 285, 317. the evil of his prayer not apprehended, i. 541, *et seq.*
- Pharisees, the character of, very generally mistaken, i. 148, 254, 445, 464—476, 521, 539—555. ii. 92, 94, 95, 160, 303, 436. origin and meaning of the name, i. 540. ii. 602.
- Philimore, ii. 465.
- Philip, observations on his request, ii. 123, *et seq.*
- and the eunuch, farcical exhibition of, by modern Baptists, i. 427. ii. 230, 236, 357, 373, 384. see *Baptists*.
- Philippian jailer, i. 317, 332. ii. 108.
- Philistia triumphing, ii. 120.
- Philo, name applied to the writer of "Observations on the Thoughts on Baptism," i. 257, 309. ii. 260.
- Philosophers, their ideas of religion, i. 170, 357, 444, ii. 410, 413.
- Philosophy, its just conclusions mistaken, i. 576.
- human, utterly incompetent to produce a conviction of the truth, ii. 548.
- and vain deceit, of rational philosophers, ii. 412, 445.
- Phœbe, ii. 250.
- Phœnice, ii. 465.
- Physicians, spiritual, ii. 444.
- Piety, the greatest may consist with hatred to the true God, i. 50, 51, 74, 83, *et seq.*, 139, 165, 249, *et seq.* 327, 372, 537, 558. ii. 195. towards the Gods, a proper designation of false religion, i. 531. ii. 80, 592, *et seq.*
- Pilgrimage of God's people, i. 185. ii. 323, 227.
- Pisidia, i. 515.
- Pleasures of the world, ii. 491. see *World*.
- Plunket, Lord, ii. 22.
- Plutarch, ii. 15. ii. 564, *note*.
- Polemic view of justification, i. 96.
- Policy, human, legislative, in respect to religion, i. 74, 156. ii. 2, 11, *et seq.*, 160, 546, *et seq.*, 584.
- Politico-religious establishment, i. 74, 191—213, 224—255, 333—344, *passim*. see *Establishment*.

- Poor, the, remembrance of, enjoined, ii. 471.
- and rich, i. 247, 341. ii. 1—4, 359, 473, 495.
- Pope, Alex. i. 158.
- Pope of Rome, i. 58, 153. ii. 11, *note*, 529, 538, *et seq.*
- Popery, of nominal Protestants, i. 38, 57. ii. 283.
- its unchangeable character, i. 149, 157, 404. ii. 529, 637, *et seq.* establishment of, in Canada, ii. 10, 584, 639. its corruptions cannot be effectually exposed by members of what is called the Church of England, ii. 536. an union of it with the Church of England consistently advocated by High Churchmen, ii. 583, 639.
- Portsmouth, Street, church assembling there, i. 557.
- Positive institution must give way to moral duty, ii. 493, 451.
- obedience of Mr. Fletcher, i. 251.
- Possessions, lawfulness of a Christian to have, ii. 493, *et seq.*
- Power of God, the mighty, displayed in the *calling* and *keeping* his people, i. 15, 93, 438, 441, 444, 497, *note*, 528, 551. ii. 21, 102, 125, 316, 421, 424, 436, *et seq.*, 485, 518.
- Powers that be, obedience to, ii. 2. see *Obedience*.
- Practice, Christian, can never be disjoined from Christian doctrine, i. 41, 96, 106, 160, 165, 233, *et seq.*, 329, 352, 368, 467, ii. 117, 201, 221, 268, 270, 434. see *Doctrine, Faith*.
- Praise, combined with prayer, abundant matter for, in the most grievous circumstances, ii. 108, *et seq.* inconsistent with the full Glasite system of assurance of hope, ii. 341.
- Pray to, always, enjoined only on disciples, i. 444. ii. 66, 80.
- to, everywhere, in what sense applied to *the men*, ii. 88, *et seq.*
- Prayer, the inconsistency of disciples joining in, with unbelievers, i. 212, 241, 249, *et seq.*, 253, 319, 327, 461. ii. 192. the solemn nature of, i. 249, 295, 398, 540, *et seq.*, 561—563. ii. 66, 341, 364, 502. asserted by divines to be the natural duty that all men can fulfil, i. 253, 476, 492. ii. 66, 80. of the most sincere professor of false religion is an abomination to the Lord, i. 461, 467, 469, 532. which disciples should offer for the gathering of the scattered sheep, ii. 260, 278, 423, 425. encouragement to prayer from the great words of the Lord, ii. 109, 312, 341, 369, 422.
- the Lord's, can only be used by believers, i. 253, 521. ii. 131.
- of the Pharisee and of the Publican, i. 543, *et seq.* ii. 302.
- boldness in, an Essay on, i. 561—563.
- Prayers, attempt of preachers to distinguish, in their prayers, the character of those with whom they join, i. 249. disciples should cherish an expectation of the answer, lest they should faint in their prayers, i. 260. that seem to convey unscriptural sentiments, ii. 424, *et seq.*
- Preachers, the essential part in the formation of false churches, i. 207, 230, 240, *et seq.*, 245, 327, 358, 485, *et seq.*, 491, 524. ii. 129, 436. their manufactory and laborious hammering to build a spiritual house with lifeless stones, ii. 508, *et seq.*, 552.
- evangelical, i. 487, 491.
- of false gospels, i. 524. ii. 129, 436. see *Gospel*.
- Preaching, of the religious world, very different from the declaration of the Gospel, i. 96, 523. ii. 298, 300. sermons, not the duty of Elders in a Christian church, i. 243, 325. ii. 511, 519, 521. of the word of old was not accompanied with ordinances of Christian fellowship, i. 327. see *Communion, Ordinances*.
- Apostolic, an Essay, i. 514—522. see *Apostolic Preaching*.
- prayer, i. 250.
- foolishness of, i. 96, 313. see *Foolishness*.
- Precept, ii. 283. see *Baptism*.
- Precepts, of the Lord, the Apostolic, &c. are all of divine authority, and abiding obligation, i. 118—213, 224—255, *passim*, 260, 361, 384, 401. ii. 24, 170, 176, *et seq.*, 194, 214, 307. are applicable only to believers, and cannot be suitably addressed to unbelievers, i. 204, 229, 340. ii. 176, 215, 305. obedience to them inseparably connected with the belief of the truth, and a necessary proof of Christian profession, i. 231, 244, 361, 382, 481. ii. 179, *et seq.*, 195—199, 240, 270, 271, 340, 377. the peculiar of Christ set aside by many religious professors as no longer applicable to the present state of the church, as now impracticable, i. 244, *et seq.*, 375, *et seq.*, 379, 481. ii. 148, 194, 201, *et seq.* 217, 221, 267, 269, 277, 434, 451, 499, 516. see *Forbearance*. the charge against them of obscurity unfounded, i. 291,

- 383—386, 391, 403, *et seq.*, 268, 301. sufficient for the guidance of God's people, though not drawn up in a way to provide against the cavils of unbelieving men, i. 386. ii. 429, 488, 514. never contradict each other, and never trench upon the duties connected with the various relations of life, ii. 310, 345. see *Commandments, Traditions*.
- of men, i. 185, 512. see *Tradition*.
- Preciousness of Messiah, ii. 164—106. of the truth, the only support of believers in their testimony to it, ii. 160.
- Predestination, i. 139. ii. 247. see *Election*.
- Prediction, the great, ii. 136, *et seq.*
- Preliminary works, i. 118. see *Faith, Repentance*.
- Preparation supposed to be necessary, in order that men may be fitted for receiving the blessings of the Gospel, i. 133, *et seq.*, 140, 146, 346, 351, 521. ii. 305, 504.
- Pride, of heart in man, i. 398, 429, 554. ii. 202, 484. of independence, ii. 408.
- Priest, and King, Jesus Christ, i. 536. ii. 73, 84, 100, 190, 208.
- the great High, Christ, i. 338, 384, 450. ii. 72, *et seq.*, 84, 109, 117, 131, 141, 370.
- Priesthood, the, of Christ, Antichristian opposition to, ii. 73, 188, 208.
- order of, assumed by the clergy, ii. 155, 188.
- Priestley, Dr. ii. 548, 556.
- Priests, Antichristian, and their rites, i. 451. ii. 93, 188, 308. introduction of, under the name of Elders, ii. 339.
- parish, in Anglo-American church, ii. 585, 586.
- popish, ii. 637—640.
- Primitive age of the Christian church, i. 74, 399. ii. 118, 529, 563. see *Church*.
- Prince and Saviour, the, Jesus Christ, i. 187. see *Christ*.
- of Life, the, i. 127.
- of Peace, i. 396.
- Probation, a state of, i. 446, *et seq.* see *Trial*.
- Process, the grand renewing, according to Dr. Chalmers, i. 351.
- Profession of Christianity, the general, mere, verbal, is to be distinguished from a *credible* profession of it, i. 40, 51, 72, 165, 220, 222, 269, 279, 304, 376, 423, *et seq.*, 427, 499, 540, 548, 555. ii. 2, 9, 20, 48, 367, 400, 421, 481, 491. in what respect it is hereditary, i. 55, 215, *et seq.*, 220, 267, 428. to be totally rejected when accompanied with disregard to the commands of the Lord, i. 196, 213, 290, 355, *et seq.*, 361, 372, 460, 495. ii. 137, 180, *et seq.*, 193—197, 306, 374, 377, 420, 430, 568. when made for the first time, was marked by Baptism in the apostolic days, i. 215, 219, 271—304, 418, 426. ii. 235, 283, 384, *et seq.*, 435. in connexion with real opposition to it, constitutes what is properly anti-christian, ii. 374, 491.
- of children, not more doubtful than that of adults, i. 215, *et seq.*, 267—304, 361, 430. ii. 230, 237, 278.
- of confidence in the death of Christ alone, inconsistent with the belief that he died for every man, ii. 81.
- of hypocrisy, i. 469, *et seq.*
- of repentance, ii. 242.
- of the soundness of their profession, is that made by most religionists as a ground for baptism, i. 277, *et seq.* ii. 278, 283.
- military, observations on, ii. 113, 385.
- Professors of Christianity, unbelieving, i. 37, 47, 61, 124, 139, 193, 208, 219, *et seq.*, 276, 356, 372, 423, 460, 464. ii. 162, 181, 197, 202, 227, 255, 258, 276, 283, 288, 304, 360—372, 376, 441. were not rebaptised on being brought to the belief of what they before only professed, i. 219, *et seq.*, 302, 418, 435. ii. 398. Paul's description of many, i. 220. ii. 374. some esteemed most zealous friends of the truth, among its bitterest opponents, i. 464. ii. 277, 376, *et seq.*, 496. their idolatry, i. 491. their self-conceit, ii. 106. who have two strings to their bow, ii. 317. vain attempt to make certain passages of Scripture applicable to them, ii. 383. how so great a mass come to be so, ii. 400, 478. how they are greatly perplexed, ii. 400, 411, 417, 447, 491. their unscriptural prayers, ii. 424. see *Doubts*.
- of the Gospel, to what exposed, i. 174. ii. 160, 243, 378, 436.
- Promise, the Spirit of. see *Spirit Holy*.
- Promises of the Gospel all in Christ, ii. 159. see *Awakened Sinners*.
- Promissory Oaths, ii. 313. see *Oaths*.
- Property, the right of possessing, ii. 493.
- church, ii. 541, 645, *et seq.*
- Prophet, the, ii. 72.

- Prophecies, unfulfilled, danger of making some the subjects of teaching, ii. 490.
- Prophecy in the church, i. 246.
- Propitiation for sin, the only, i. 314, 358, 516, 533, 543, 545, 547, *et seq.*, 551. ii. 73, 83, 128, 133, 139, 206, 229, 280, 339, 401, 438. the necessity of it denied by many devout professors as well as by Socinians, i. 553. ii. 73, 438. no insufficiency in it the cause that any sinner perishes, ii. 248. misapprehension of the expression "be propitiated" explained, ii. 302.
- Mr. Belsham's idea of it, i. 581.
- Propitiatory, its typical object, i. 543, 546. see *Mercy seat*.
- Proselyting, the leading idea in the apostolic commission, i. 268.
- Proselytes, desire of numerous, not confined to one religious party, i. 48.
- to Christianity, baptism of, and of their households, i. 274, 418, 428. ii. 254, 257, 283.
- of the gate, and of righteousness, i. 262.
- Jewish, baptism of, i. 214 — 223, & 256—309, *passim*, 506. forms no part of the foundation on which Baptists' principles are opposed, i. 275, 308, 506. ii. 236, 254.
- Proseuchæ i. 263.
- Protestantism, must be subsequent to the antichristian corruptions protested against, ii. 527. its fundamental principle, and the consequences of its diffusion, ii. 583.
- Protestants, their papistical notions, i. 57, 149, 158, 204. ii. 181. good principle brought forward at the reformation by them, i. 336. ii. 180, 528.
- in Canada, ii. 12, 584.
- in Ireland, ii. 637, *et seq.*
- in the United States, ii. 591.
- Provost of Trinity College, Dublin, Letter to, i. 205.
- Pryme, Mr. ii. 22.
- Psalms of David, truly interpreted by the Holy Spirit, i. 563. ii. 99, *et seq.*, 378, 402. just views of them by J. Barclay, ii. 100 *note*, 319, 340, 378. contention in the church on substituting them for Hymns, ii. 402, 408, 423. see *David*.
- Publican, what the name is intended to designate, i. 137, 145, 464, *et seq.*, 480, 539—555. ii. 32, *et seq.*, 153, 253, 302, 381, 412.
- and harlot, how addressed by the Gospel, i. 318. ii. 133, 172, 210, 228, 289, *et seq.*, 305.
- Punishment, the duration of, not necessarily limited by the duration of the guilty act, i. 577, 579. ii. 44, 52.
- eternal, of the condemned, how effected, ii. 45.
- Purgatory, i. 580.
- death, i. 19.
- Purification of the heart, mistakes on it, i. 91, 436.
- Pythagoras, ii. 651.

Q.

- Quakers, their exemption from swearing attended with no political inconvenience, ii. 3, 12, 21. simplicity of apparel, ii. 134.
- Qualifications for entitling men to take joy and peace from the Gospel, nowhere held out in Scripture, i. 141, 214, 562. ii. 158, 411.
- Quarterly Review, ii. 533, *et seq.*
- Queen of Heaven, ii. 538.
- Question, the foolish and ungodly, i. 332.
- Question, a Prize, proposed by the Royal Irish Academy, An Essay on; dedication, ii. 648, *et seq.* advertisement, 649. the prevailing neglect of classical learning arises from narrow views of education, 650. science deeply indebted to the Greek and Latin classics, 651. importance to biblical criticism, of an acquaintance with the dead languages, 652. the connexion of language and thought is not sufficiently attended to. 653, *et seq.* short-sighted utilitarian views of the value of knowledge, 655, *et seq.* imperfection of the present system of school education, and suggestions for an improved course, 657—664. Notes with instances of gross error in popular school-books, 664—666.
- Questions, certain, remarks on; advertisement, i. 310, *et seq.* preliminary observations, &c. on the Gospel, 312—318. referred to, i. 309. ii. 253. Question I. Whether a church of Christ in any place of old was

not a body, with which *all* the disciples in the place were bound to walk, &c.? II. Whether a true scriptural church in *Glasgow*, &c. must not still be such a body, &c.? 319, *et seq.* III. Whether, from the Unity, which Christ prayed might be manifested in his disciples, &c. we have not scriptural ground to *expect* that unity to be restored, &c.? 320, *et seq.* IV. Whether we be not continually prone, &c. to mistake attachment to a connection, &c. for the unity and peace, in which brethren are called to dwell? 323, *et seq.* V. Whether it be not the duty of Christians, so to conduct their assembling together, &c. that others, who *witness* their meeting may have an opportunity of observing a Christian church, &c.? 325, *et seq.* VI. Whether this be not rather effectually prevented, &c. by a *promiscuous assembly* of believers and unbelievers, meeting in one place, &c.? 325, *et seq.* VII. Whether the preaching of the word of life to the world was not, of old, a thing perfectly distinct from, and unaccompanied with, any of the ordinances of Christian fellowship, &c.?

VIII. Whether every thing which, in later days, has blended and confounded these two distinct things, does not tend to conceal the real nature and design of both, &c.? 327, *et seq.* IX. Whether scriptural elders were not among the gifts of Christ to his churches, &c. previously *proved and manifested*, &c.? X. Whether the first churches, in their assembling together, &c. did not—at least before they had elders,—come together, &c. for the purpose of mutually exhorting, &c. one another, &c.? XI. Whether it be consistent with this, that the elders should so occupy the time of meeting with the exercise of their own gifts, &c.? 328, *et seq.* XII. Whether it be consistent with Christian integrity to persist in any course which we *see* to be contrary to the rule of the word? 330. Notes, 330—332.

——— theological, i. 42. ii. 437.
 Quotations, of texts, incautious, i. 582. in what case cannot be numerous, ii. 398.
 —— foolish, employed to oppose the ordinance of salutation, i. 375. ii. 212, *et seq.*

R.

R—— D. R. Esq., Letters to; disciples beginning to see their scriptural course as a church, but still entangled with an ecclesiastic, ii. 509, *et seq.* the signs that indicate a near approach of the Lord's second coming, 510. the true import of the exhortation to follow holiness, *ib. et seq.* observations on the constitution of churches, 511. the abundant peace and joy of those whom the great Captain leads, and his gracious dealings towards them, 511, *et seq.*

R—— M., Letter to; the Gospel has its invariable effects where it is believed, and the apparently opposite ways in which a rejection of it is exhibited, ii. 206, *et seq.*

Rabbins, their testimony may be usefully employed, i. 262—264, 307.

Ranks in civil life, are not interfered with by the Gospel, i. 247. ii. 68, 275.

Rational Christianity, Christians, Religion, &c. i. 100, 566—569. ii. 530, 568, 579. see *Philosophy, Religion*.

Reading the Scriptures to and with unbelievers, ii. 48, 440, 448, 461, *et seq.* see *Scriptures*.

Readings of Scripture, the various, what they prove, ii. 546, 549.

Reason, natural, i. 576. ii. 565.

—— right, i. 492. ii. 412.

Rebellion, Antichristian, i. 236, 371.

Reconciliation, of sinners to God, i. 569. ii. 332, 437, 446.

——— the ministry of, grossly applied by Mr. Bristed, ii. 589.

Record, the, of God to Jesus, i. 23, 117, 123, 179, 187, 254, 316, 509, 551. ii. 129, 156, 482. see *Testimony*.

—— calling God to, does not imply an imprecation, ii. 313. see *Oath*.

Red Cross Street, the body assembling there, ii. 260, 287.

- Redeemer, the, his obedience, i. 168, 180. ii. 119, 536. coming out of Zion, i. 546. entering into his rest, ii. 416, 422. see *Christ, Messiah, Saviour*. his work and office, ii. 564. see *Office, Work*.**
- Redemption, through the blood of Christ, how some attempt to explain it away, i. 535, 551, 581. ii. 434, 437, 565, et seq. of the elect, ii. 248, 353. of the present possession of them that believe, ii. 484.**
- Reed, a bruised, ii. 482. see *Messiah*.**
- Reformation, the, its most important principle and effects, i. 149, 336, et seq. ii. 180, 531, et seq.**
- of man's nature, the fancied, i. 89, et seq., 347, 511. see *Heart, Improvement*.
- Society, ii. 531, 536.
- Reformers, the, maintained the doctrines of election, &c., i. 25. left the work of reformation imperfect, i. 336. ii. 532.**
- Regeneration, the, of all who believe, mistaken views of, i. 554, 578, et seq. ii. 594.**
- Religion, a term of equivocal signification, not necessarily implying any thing intrinsically good, i. 3, 119, 131, 134, 149, 187, 253, 314, 357, 459, 488, 492, 517, 528, 558. ii. 133, 200, 221, 259, 400, 593. indifference of philosophers and legislators respecting the object of it, i. 170, 198, 339. ii. 583, 392. the Jewish converts to Christianity did not think their religion changed, i. 220, 285. ii. 76. every reformation charged with introduction of a novel religion, i. 337. may begin in hypocrisy and end in enthusiasm, i. 463, 472. ii. 83. the more of it a man has, the sorer is he when it is seriously attacked, ii. 161. no authentic account of the most savage nations being without some kind, ii. 226. men will provide plenty of it for themselves without legislative interference, ii. 528, 644, et seq. expediency of setting apart times peculiarly devoted to it, taught by divines, ii. 443, 507. the curse of Ireland, ii. 535.**
- the, of Christ Jesus, the true, is carried on only by the power of God, and is infinitely different from every form of false, however refined, i. 10, 21, et seq., 48, 62—66, 95, 115, 155—157, 164, et seq., 167—169, 279, 460, 525, 538. ii. 158, 206, 229, 353, 359, 401, 411, 443, 527. the Bible the only standard of it, i. 74, 164. ii. 583, deistical objections to it, i. 166, ii. 224. was not designed for the regulation of the world, and can never flourish in it, i. 227, 239, 399. ii. 95, 231, 501, 528, 536. its consistency in addressing man, ii. 226. a sorry thing for the great to be brought to, ii. 358, 436. see *Christianity*.
- our common, a phrase of modern liberality, ii. 255.
- Heart, i. 164, 174, 466, 469, 529. ii. 125.
- national, requires rules not only different from, but opposite to those of Christ's kingdom, i. 210, 557, ii. 527, 642.
- of nature, natural, its real character and fundamental principle, i. 122, et seq., 251, 357, et seq., 438, 491, et seq. 551 ii. 80, 154, 223, 291, 410, 446, 530.
- popular, i. 218, 228, 276 ii. 237. see *Baptists*.
- satanic, i. 336.
- self-devised, an object of the greatest zeal, i. 63, 95, 115, 137—141, 149, 161, 493, 530. see *Feelings*.
- State, i. 191—213, 312, 333 —344 *passim*. 557, ii. 527, 533, 535, 537, 580, et seq., 639—643. instances of its influence and effects, ii. 55, 143, 537. see *Establishment*.
- vital, ii. 592.
- of the world, worldly, i. 3, 114, 160, 186, 200, 351, 355, 396, 430, 470, 490, 521, 529, 533. ii. 76, 94, et seq., 129, 131, 280, 295, 410, 510. see *World*.
- the rise and progress of, in the soul, by Dr. Doddridge, i. 471.
- Religious, the being so is quite consistent with ignorance of the true God, i. 114, 160, 253, 314, 325, 347, 357, 408, 549, 464, 471, 477, 482, 493, 508, 517, 528—534. ii. 83, 94, 129, 436. see *Devout, Fool*.**
- Remarks, corrective of occasional mistranslations and inaccuracies in the English version of the Sacred Scriptures.**
- | | | |
|--------|-------------|--------|
| James | v. 14—15, | ii. 56 |
| 1 Tim. | v. 12 | — 60 |
| Mat. | xvii. 24—27 | — 62 |
| Luke | xvi. 9 | — 64 |
| John | i. 9 | — 66 |
| Acts | ii. 42 | — 68 |
| Rom. | viii. 17 | — 69 |
| Jer. | xxx. 21 | — 71 |
| John | v. 17, 18 | — 74 |
| — | i. 51 | — 77 |
| Luke | xviii. 1 | — 80 |

Heb.	ii.	9	—	81
—	viii.	3	--	84
—	vii.	19	—	<i>ib</i>
1 Cor.	iii.	9	—	85
2 Cor.	vi.	1	—	86
Acts	xix.	2	—	87
1 Tim.	ii.	8	—	88
—	vi.	10	—	89
2 Tim.	iv.	7	—	<i>ib</i>
Acts	xxi.	4	—	90
Heb.	iii.	13	—	<i>ib</i>
Rom.	xv.	12, 13	—	91
Luke	xviii.	20, 21	—	92
—	i.	59	—	96
John	xi.	11	—	<i>ib</i>
Heb.	x.	37	—	97
Ps.	cxxx.	3, 4	—	98
1 Thes.	ii.	8	—	103
1 Pet.	ii.	7	—	104
—	iii.	21	—	106
Acts	xvi.	25	—	108
—	xvii.	22, 23	—	110
1 Cor.	vii.	21	—	<i>ib</i>
Heb.	xiii.	10	--	115
1 Cor.	vii.	10, 11	—	118
Ps. lx. 5 & cviii.		6	—	119
Rom.	iv.	25	—	121

Referred to, ii. 150, 521.

— expository of texts of Scripture:

John	xiv.	8	ii.	123—128
Prov.	xiv.	9	—	128—130
Mat.	vi.	9	—	130—132
Rom.	xii.	9	—	132—134
1 Tim.	ii.	9, 10	}	— 134—135
1 Pet.	iii.	3, 4		
Rom.	iii.	3, 4	}	— 135
Eph.	iv.	5		
Mat.	xxv.	31—46	—	136—137
Mich.	vi.	8	—	138—139
Rom.	iii.	25	—	139—140
1 Sam.	i.	17, 18	—	140

— on the Gospel, or glad tidings, ii. 141—142.

— on 1 Cor. v. 11, ii. 450—451.

— on Acts xi. 19—12, ii. 464, *et seq.*

— on Mat. vi. 22, 23, ii. 669.

— on H. M—'s printed letter; the nature of the connexion between sister churches, ii. 30, *et seq.* the real subject in dispute is the precept, 1 Cor. v. 11, "no not to eat," 32—43. Notes on the remarks, ii. 46—52.

— on certain questions, &c., i. 310—332. see *Questions*.

Remedial sufferings, the absurd doctrine of, i. 577, *et seq.*

Remembrance of the poor, the stated weekly, ii. 472.

— stirring up by way of, i. 329. see *Doctrine*.

Remission of sins, i. 523, 359, 554. see *Sin*.

Repentance, not any thing preliminary to the belief of the gospel, but inseparably connected with faith, justification, and remission of sins, i. 23, *et seq.* 111—129, 130—149, 150—154, 346, 484—493, 511, 519, 521, 522—528, 554. ii. 152. meaning of the Greek word for repentance, i. 130, *et seq.* ii. 105, 290. how enforced by the Apostles, i. 476. the characters, whom the Lord called to repentance, illustrated, i. 479—483. the contemplation of a man's repentance made a false ground of confidence, i. 547. its comprehensive reference to all the characters of the mind, ii. 327—336.

— of an offending brother, i. 503. ii. 242, 389, *et seq.*, 406.

Report, of the Gospel, the simple belief of which is connected with everlasting life, i. 276, 526. ii. 360. see *Belief, Faith, Gospel*.

Reproach, attending a faithful profession of the truth, i. 208, 362, 520. ii. 207, *et seq.*, 243. see *Cross, Offence*.

Reprobation, its true meaning, i. 30. ii. 291.

Reproof, the natural dislike of, i. 38, 68, ii. 153. Scriptural import of, ii. 343, 380, 430, 442, *et seq.*, 457.

Resolves, pious, the consequence of man's ignorance of himself, i. 554.

Responsibility, human, i. 437, *et seq.* ii. 413. see *Trial*.

Rest, remaining to the people of God, i. 495. see *Redeemer*.

Restoration, universal, the doctrine of, i. 30, 573—578. ii. 265.

— of offenders, ii. 209.

Resurrection of Jesus Christ from the dead, the divinely attested assurance of his work being finished, and the spring of joy to believers, i. 45, 127, 170, 178, 225, 314, 355, 359, 424, 439, 483, 510, 517, 520, 527, 533, 544, 547, 558. ii. 75, 83, 101, 106, 122, 135, 343, 384, 401, 439, 499.

— of the just and unjust, i. 578. ii. 44, 52.

Return of disciples to the old paths, is to be looked for in faith, i. 321, 367. ii. 240, 287, 391, *et seq.* see *Disciples*.

Revelation, the object of, according to Mr. Belsham, i. 577.

— the divine, the object and the basis of, i. 20, 31, 160, 253, 435, 438, 482, 507, 524, 528, 532, 541, 543, 548, 558. ii. 83, 139, 155, 199,

- 200, 228, 276, 383, 411, 480, 590. the general professional reception of a divine revelation, how to be accounted for, i. 59. ii. 400, 547. the authority of it cannot consist with a rejection of the Godhead of the Lord Jesus, ii. 547, 553, 563. effects of it on false religion, ii. 583. how served by classical learning, see *Gospel*.
- a new or supplementary, the manufacture of false religionists, i. 20, 66, 94, 253. ii. 85, 266, 305, 358, 383, 419, 427, 481, 508.
- Spirit of, i. 63, see *Spirit, Holy*.
- Revenue, the, frauds on, ii. 496, *et seq.*
- Reverend, the title of, renounced, i. 176, ii. 354.
- and Right Reverend knaves, ii. 638.
- Review, a weak and unfair, i. 311.
- of Belsham's Epistles of Paul, ii. 544,—571. see *Belsham*.
- of Bristed's Anglo and Anglo-American churches, ii. 572—599. see *Bristed*.
- of Dr. Jones's Greek Lexicon, ii. 595—618. see *Jones, Dr.*
- of Tooke's Lucian, ii. 620—336, see *Tooke*.
- Reviewers, little dependence to be placed on their opinion, i. 564.
- Rich, wishing to be, ii. 113.
- and poor, i. 147, 241. ii. 359.
- Richmond, Duke of, ii. 648.
- Righteous, the, their salvation always assigned to the Lord by the Scriptures, i. 118, 179, 314, 499. ii. 109, 136, *et seq.*, 164, 264, 511. Christ came not to call, i. 351, 479, *et seq.*, 521, 542. ii. 124, 332.
- Righteousness, the, of believers, is of faith i. 22, 115, 118, 161, 164, 177, 179, 314, 332, 349, *et seq.*, 359, 474, 488, 544, *et seq.* ii. 140, 401. vain attempt at attaining to, i. 119, 136, 424, 510. ii. 228, 484, 511. brought nigh to the ungodly in the report of the Gospel, i. 119, 407, *et seq.*, 483—488, 547. ii. 122, 353, 403. the fruits of, i. 177, 315, 352, 498, 549. ii. 129, *et seq.*, 130, 139, 155, 252, 267, 424, 436. finished by the Lord Jesus, i. 453. ii. 105, 412. see *Work*. proved against the unbelieving world, i. 487. see *Comforter, Spirit Holy*.
- and mercy, the perfection of, ii. 85, 123, 292. see *Mercy*.
- ministers of, the pretended, i. 238, 510.
- self, i. 18, 470, 480. ii. 252.
- Rights, civil, ii. 340.
- Rimmon, ii. 443.
- Rite of Baptism, ii. 107, 135. see *Baptism*
- Rites, to ordain, ii. 143—150. foolish imitation of some, i. 427. ii. 383, 385. see *Baptism, Pedilavium*.
- Antichristian, ii. 295, 309. see *Marriage*.
- Jewish, ii. 168.
- Rock, of salvation, i. 20, 548, 563, ii. 164.
- Rod of Jehovah's power, the, i. 114, 367, ii. 446, 447.
- of correction, i. 295. ii. 57, 113.
- Romaine, i. 54.
- Roman believers, perversion of the Apostle's prayer for, ii. 567.
- Catholics, ii. 11, *note*, 259, 528, 635—647. see *Papists*.
- Republic, i. 404. ii. 19, 593, 645.
- Rome, mode of salutation there, ii. 213. see *Kiss*.
- the church at, i. 389. ii. 538, 567.
- the church of, its claims, i. 320. ii. 257, 539, 637, *et seq.*
- the Popes of, i. 58, 336. ii. 145, 500, 643.
- Rosenmüller, his comment on a precept of Christ, i. 224. ii. 9, *note*, 465, 532. on the conversation of the Lord with Nathaniel, ii. 78. young scholars cautioned against him, ii. 121. his criticism on Acts XI. 19—21. ii. 465. references to, ii. 548, 562, 567.
- Rousseau, J. J., consequence of the adoption of his plan of education, ii. 568, *et seq.*
- Ruffinus, ii. 562.
- Rule of the Lord, misapplication of, i. 85, 500. but one for disciples, the rule of his word, i. 188—209, 226—255, 319—332, 333—344, *passim*, 371, 382, 392, 401, 411, 512, 557. ii. 25, 29, 147, 165, *et seq.*, 168, 170, *et seq.*, 175, 179, 192, 194, 199, 208, 268, 345, 407, 500. will be found sufficient and free from the objections brought by those who do not attempt to walk by it, i. 260. ii. 181, 271, 287, 429, 443. vain attempt to conform to it, by substituting rites not commanded, i. 427. ii. 383. is not conveyed with the specialty of human rules, ii. 39, 512. cannot be charged with exceptions, ii. 47. desire of man to form rules after his own fancy, ii. 249, 377. the apostolic rule does not depend on one passage only, ii. 269, 512. see *Fellowship, Precept*.
- Ruler, the young, ii. 94, *note* 366.
- Rulers of the world, their proper province, ii. 528. will be soon weary of church and state connexion, ii. 533, 535.
- Russell, Lord John, i. 22.

S.

- S — Mrs., Letter to; concern at her withdrawing from the church, ii. 178. authority and sufficiency of the divine rule of christian fellowship, 179. objections brought against it answered, 180, *et seq.*
- S — Mrs., Letter to; correction of her mistakes respecting the nature and ground of christian fellowship, ii. 191, *et seq.*
- S — J. Mr., Letter to; observations on the salutation, and on the nature of preceptive injunctions, ii. 428—430.
- S — J. G., Letters to; notice of Dr. Chalmers' Address to his Parishioners, ii. 219, *et seq.*
- ; the tendency of natural religion, contrasted with the language of faith, ii. 223, *et seq.*
- ; who alone could say, that he was a stranger on earth, ii. 323. Christian forbearance, 324.
- ; some had separated from the establishment and promulgated lofty speculations on the person of the Lord Jesus, ii. 324—326.
- ; the elect shall be preserved from the snares of false prophets and teachers, ii. 434, *et seq.*
- Sir W. C., Letter to; a religious establishment is not necessary to the existence of religion in any country, ii. 527, *et seq.*
- Sabbath, the, its institution, and adaptation to such a nation only as the Jews, ii. 74—77. no foundation for the assertion that it has been changed to the first day of the week, ii. 75, *et seq.*, 415, 443, 499. zeal of false professors for it, ii. 76, 377, 505, *et seq.*
- Christian, so called, ii. 74—77, 143—151. see *First Day.*
- day, i. 515.
- the true, ii. 76, 415, 416.
- Sabellian, ii. 233, 325, 551.
- Sacrament of the establishment, and of dissenting bodies, i. 195, 213, 254, 340, 370. ii. 76, 117, 170, 309.
- Sacraments of the Romish Church, ii. 58.
- Sacred Writings, ii. 56, 87. see *Scriptures.*
- Sacrifice, how explained by Mr. Belsham, i. 586. ii. 566. the early institution of, ii. 84, *et seq.*, 134, 139, 439.
- to devils, i. 153. see *Idols.*
- of the mass, ii. 115.
- for sin, the great, i. 314, 461, 420, 535, 543, *et seq.* ii. 73, 115, 117, 141, 353, 371, 436, 438, 566. see *Propitiation.*
- of slain beasts, ii. 79, 84, 443.
- of the wicked, i. 115, 149, 249, 253, 353, 461, 526, 542, 545. ii. 140. see *Lord.*
- Sacrilege, an alleged, ii. 645.
- Sadducees, ii. 95. see *Pharisees.*
- Saints, the character of all believers of the Gospel, i. 15, 29, 62, 102, *et seq.*, 177, 255, 335, 352, 363, 521. ii. 70, 305, 482, 484, 500. are called to walk as such, ii. 184, 484, 510. see *Holy, Perseverance.*
- of the Antichristian world, ii. 118, 557.
- Salutation, the ordinary mode of, in Rome and Greece, ii. 203, 213, 500.
- with an holy kiss, an ordinance of plain apostolic command, i. 380, 385, 401, 404, 409—412, 417. ii. 203—205, 213—218, 243, 268, 273, 294, 500. the precepts are not to be considered as introducing the practice for the first time, i. 411. ii. 205. what is merely accidental in the observance of it, i. 417. ii. 205, 428—433. its religious and mutual character, ii. 205, 216, 243. bewildering interpretations put forward by persons not convinced of any of them, ii. 216. the division occasioned by it in the church, ii. 294. an ordinance peculiarly offensive to the flesh, ii. 500. see *Kiss.*
- Salvability, or salvable state, of false Gospels, i. 89, 460, 537, *et seq.* ii. 141, 292, 293, 353, 399, *et seq.*
- Salvation, is from first to last the work of God alone, i. 29, 138, 156, 178, 331, 354, 433, 460, 496, 499, 501, 525, 533—538, 543—547, 552, 558, 581. ii. 94, 264, *et seq.*, 303, 364, 369, 399, 424, 436, 508, 519, 521. without conditions or terms, i. 113, 141, 161, 352, 447, 547. ii. 248, 369, 484, 509. inquiries after it, i. 347. see *Inquiries.* boldness of access is a part of the common salvation, i. 562.
- the Captain and Rock of, i. 179, 533, 543, 548, 563. ii. 81, 141, 156, 164, 353, 485, 512, 536. see *Christ.*
- the heirs of, ii. 183, 421. see *Heirs.*

- our own, working out, i. 11, 21, 346—352, 496, *et seq.*, 500. ii. 436. see *Works*.
- Samaritans, the believing, an earnest of the future harvest of sinners of all nations, ii. 65.
- Sanctification of believers, quite mistaken by Methodists as well as others, i. 12—18, 85—91, 100, 104, 106, 108, 334, 441—449, 548. ii. 130, *et seq.*, 144, 291, 382, 417, 510. is not subverted by the doctrine of the total corruption of the human heart in believers and unbelievers, ii. 382. see *Holiness*.
- of the unbelieving partner, by the believing, ii. 414. see *Marriage*.
- Sanctify, to, the power belongs only to God, ii. 143—146. see *Holydays*.
- the Lord, the Name of the Lord, to, i. 549. ii. 131, 261, 510.
- Sanctity, the, of all the precepts of God, i. 384. ii. 255, 267, 271, 434. see *Precepts*.
- Sanctuary, Christ a, ii. 105. of the Lord, ii. 116, 528.
- Saudeman, Robert, his commendable labours, i. 407, 451, 471, 477, 484. ii. 104, 162, 188, 239, 242, 282, 293, 418, 464, 525. the unscriptural part of his doctrine, ii. 239, 254, 274, 335, 359—373, 389, 418.
- Sandemanianism, a general term of reproach for the Gospel, i. 407, 453, 469, 475, 493. ii. 311.
- Sang, Mr. ii. 388.
- Sardis, the church at, ii. 168.
- Sarepta, the widow of, ii. 518.
- Sassenach, a name applied to Protestants in Ireland, ii. 639.
- Satan, the father of lies, his old devices, i. 8, 242, 245, 290, 312, 316, 379, 406, 477, 497, 534, 545, 582. ii. 79, *et seq.*, 82, 126, 130, 138, 141, 158, 291, 292, 490, 519. is particularly busy at this day, ii. 94, 288. his empire shall not be established, ii. 297.
- delivering to, i. 387. ii. 35, 39.
- get thee behind me, i. 373. ii. 240, 248, 419.
- ministers and agents of, i. 114, 238, 315, 546. ii. 80, 159, 195, 413, 505. see *Angel of light*.
- synagogues of, i. 289. ii. 268. see *Synagogue*.
- Saviour, Jehovah, God the, i. 66, 89, 178, 334, 437, 533, 550. ii. 105, 133, 141, 153, 155, 206, 223, 277, 292, 353, 358, 364, 449, 484, 539, 552. see *Christ*.
- the Prince and, i. 187, 482, 517, 521, 524, 527, 536. ii. 552.
- the nominal, of false Gospels, i. 113, *et seq.*, 138, 141, 179, 511, 538.
- Savour of life and death, ii. 104, *et seq.*
- Scapula, ii. 599, 614.
- Scattering of Christ's flock, i. 8, *note*, 188, *et seq.*, 197, 400. ii. 277, 279. see *Flock*.
- Scepticism combined with credulity, i. 169, 565. some professors of Christianity attempt to hide it, i. 344, 404, 455. ii. 299, 317, 411, 448, 478, 535.
- Sceptics, how their cavils should be met, i. 9, *et seq.* 535.
- Schaaf, ii. 114.
- Schismatics, i. 173. ii. 582.
- Schisms, i. 260. ii. 222, 404, 407.
- Schlictingius, ii. 558.
- Scholastic divinity, i. 162. ii. 225, 232, 255, 328, 509, 564. see *Condition*, *Duties*, *Trinity*.
- Schools, the deficiencies of, ii. 596, *et seq.*, 660, *et seq.*
- Science, indebted to classical literature, ii. 651, *et seq.*
- Scipio, anecdote of, ii. 501.
- Scotland, i. 310. ii. 165, 241, 253, 278, 324, 342, 437, 543.
- church or kirk of, ii. 313, 374, 537, 540.
- Scribes and Pharisees, a type of modern religionists, i. 480. ii. 94, 436, *et seq.*
- Scripture, the words of, supposed application of, i. 12, 94, 323.
- Magazine, reference to, i. 309, 311.
- Scriptures, the Holy, are the only standard of Christian faith and practice, i. 3, 54, 170, 331, 403, *et seq.* 414, 556. ii. 82, 171, 180, *et seq.*, 192, 194, 242, 265, 407, 411, 532. contain a revelation of divine wisdom, authority, and sufficiency, i. 31, 36, 185, 227, 335, *et seq.*, 414, 462, 557, *et seq.*, 573, *et seq.* ii. 147, 156, 166—181, 226, 265, 287, 291, 339, 345, 427. the real cause of the obscurity falsely charged on them, i. 38, 42, 238, 404, 422, 510, *et seq.*, 567. ii. 154, 179, 197, 199, 268, 271, 411, 447. Satan's grand device to misapply and pervert them, i. 43, 46, 88—90, 139, 151, 154, 312, 331, 367, 378, 388, 426, 535, 554, 567, 575. ii. 56, 82, 268, 291, 299, 320, 329, 354—357, 375, 379, 386, 389, 427, 447, 519, 522, 531—533, 536—539, 544—572, 593, 600, *et seq.* neglect of them among the Methodists, i. 55. afford no precept or precedent for the modern

- rite of baptism, i. 221, 308, 327, *et seq.* ii. 256, 264, 278, 394, 472, 593. absurd rejection of plain inference from them, i. 221. ii. 30, 430. boldly appealed to at the reformation, i. 336, *et seq.* ii. 531. the form of their precepts very different from that of human enactments, i. 386. ii. 39, 307, 512. objections to their circulation, and erroneous principles respecting the object for which they are given, i. 512. ii. 48, 256, 272, 279, 305, 440—443, 448, 461, 462—467, 512, 588. Mr. Belsham's views of them, i. 582. ii. 564. reading them is one of the observances of a Christian church, i. 559. ii. 261. the professed examination of them, by those who continue disobedient, exposed, ii. 197, 202, 318, 400. attempt to make their language applicable to modern converts, ii. 383. their uniform testimony to the Godhead of the Lord Jesus Christ, ii. 553, 563, *et seq.* see *Baptism, Church, Discipline, Instruction, Word.*
- Sealing with the Holy Spirit, ii. 383. see *Spirit, Holy.*
- Seceders, ii. 251, 266.
- Sect, every where spoken against, i. 49, 208, 240, 399, 459, 566. ii. 160, 248, 311, 450, 522. without a name, ii. 590.
- makers, i. 382, ii. 202. see *Heretics.*
- Sects, the great variety of, a source of perplexity to many professors, ii. 444.
- Seed of Abraham, i. 253. ii. 428.
- of David, ii. 99.
- the good, ii. 183.
- of the woman, the promised, i. 122, 535. see *Christ, Manhood.*
- Seeking God, the character of those alone who know his name, i. 147, 254, 359, 487—493, 494—497, 510, 534. ii. 482, 511. see *God, Interest.*
- Self, the only principle of religious systems understood by the world, i. 3, 87, 457. ii. 127, 427. supposed innocence of, i. 87, 181, 440. ii. 301, 382. all that belongs to it how described in Scripture, i. 443, 501. ii. 102, 312, 382, 429, 446, 508, 517.
- examination, ii. 312.
- righteousness, i. 480, 552. ii. 255, 484.
- Selves, our, the consequence of being left to, i. 438, 440, 462. ii. 45, *et seq.*, 124, 381, 455. speaking from, i. 457. ii. 99, 444, 477.
- Sense, common, i. 103. ii. 667.
- Sensible sinners, ii. 377, 504. see *Sinners.*
- Separation, of the character of God, and of his people to him, i. 15, 103, 105, 522, 549, 555. ii. 130, *et seq.*, 320, 430. see *Holiness, Name.* of the worship of God, i. 196, 212, 226, 237, *et seq.*, 334, 502, *et seq.*, 513, 557—560. ii. 167, *et seq.*, 177, 268, 297, 420. at the great day of judgment, ii. 136, 167.
- of man and wife, ii. 118.
- marked, outward, i. 212. ii. 297.
- Separatists, a brief account of the, i. 556. their rise and increase, doctrinal tenets and observances, and origin of the name, 557—560. reply to some objections made to the language of it, ii. 336, *et seq.*
- the people so called, petition of, for relief in the matter of oaths, ii. 2—3. Notes thereon by one of the petitioners, 3—22.
- Septuagint, ii. 100, *note*, 600.
- Serious people, the title often given to opposers of the Gospel, ii. 207.
- Sermon, substituted for a Christian ordinance in false churches, i. 237, 243, 328. ii. 258, 520, *et seq.* see *Addresses, Exhortation.*
- on the Mount, why approved of by many, ii. 411.
- at St. John's, in Dublin, ii. 162.
- Sermons, not to be preferred to conversation, ii. 299.
- vain, to describe faith, i. 461.
- Serpent, the brazen, ii. 85, 411.
- Servant, a term employed in two meanings in the English version of the Scriptures, ii. 86, *et seq.*, 564.
- of Jehovah, the, applied to Christ, i. 179, 453, 490, 516. ii. 121, 141, 492, 554. his finished and accepted work of righteousness, i. 453, 544. why smitten and afflicted, ii. 101, 121, 438, 482. see *Christ, Messiah, Work.*
- Servants, the import of the word translated Deacons, i. 201.
- Christian, how exhorted in Scripture, i. 348. ii. 112.
- of God, i. 467. see *Disciples.*
- Seventh day Sabbath, i. 267. ii. 74, 507. see *Sabbath.*
- Shadows of good things to come, i. 543. ii. 499.
- Shaftesbury, ii. 10.
- Sharpe, Granville, Mr., ii. 575.
- Sheep, the, of the Lord, for whom he laid down his life, i. 461. ii. 81, 401, 438. they shall hear his voice and be finally manifested, ii. 137, 162, 252, 277.

- Shekel, and half shekel, ii. 62.
- Shepherd, the good, i. 184, 512. ii. 99, 124, 158, 192, 278, 294, 369, 461. see *Christ*.
- Shepherds, false, i. 349, 400. see *Preachers, Teachers*.
- Sheriff, the office of, ii. 385, 388.
- Sick, the, illustrative of sinners, i. 479.
- saving, explained, ii. 567, *et seq.*
- Sign of the Son of Man, ii. 95.
- Signs of the times, are discerned by believers only, i. 321. ii. 59, 95, 353, 492, 510, 568.
- Silas, i. 332. ii. 108. see *Paul*.
- Simon Magus, the apostle's address to, i. 254. professed to believe, i. 303, 358, 425.
- Simplex, his rebuke of false charity, i. 5, *note*, 257.
- a reply to, respecting faith, ii. 153, *et seq.*
- Sin, is the transgression of the law, i. 17. imputed to Christ, who alone could take it away, i. 23, *et seq.*, 105, 512, 519, 523, 545, 554. ii. 99, 101, 121, 142, 223, 353, 401, 412, 423, 438. how alone man is convinced of it, i. 23, *et seq.*, 88, 127, 467, 477, 484, 487, 541. ii. 125, 138, 159, 206, 378. see *Spirit Holy*. natural tendency of man to cover and disguise it, i. 435, 493, 519, 542, *et seq.* ii. 98, 102, 223, *et seq.*, 411. the love of it is not confined to the openly prophane, i. 492, 500. ii. 128, *et seq.* fools make a mock of it, i. 459. ii. 128, *et seq.* charged on the consciences of all men, i. 541. ii. 504. see *Conscience, Consciousness, Heart*. evil solicitude of preventing unbelievers, as it were, from committing sin, ii. 391, *et seq.* see *Oath*.
- coming without, ii. 98, 149. see *Christ, Coming*.
- condemnation of, in the flesh, ii. 384.
- fountain for, i. 546. see *Zion*.
- living without, i. 12, *et seq.*, 81. see *Methodists*.
- man of, his work, and his expected consumption, i. 238, 240, 320, *et seq.*, 399, *et seq.* ii. 118, 208, 240, 353, 383, 423, 486, 532. see *Antichrist, Man*.
- offering, the, was not to be eaten, ii. 115, *et seq.*
- Sincerity, its supposed goodness and capacity for extenuating disobedience, i. 45, 59, 97, 137, 290, 323, 385, 458, 466, *et seq.*, 473, 531. ii. 131, 193, *et seq.*, 222, 499.
- Sinfulness of sin, the exceeding, how most strongly exhibited, i. 482, 519.
- Sinners, the natural character of all men, and the good news to them *as such*, i. 105, 113, 178, 407, 435, 449, 460, 462, 477, 480, 483, 507, *et seq.*, 516, *et seq.*, 523, 525, 540, *et seq.*, 577. ii. 124, 137, 139, 190, 206, 244, 247, 259, 289, 293, 298, 312, 314, 341, 364, 478, 521, 524. see *Gospel, Man*. a preparatory work to be done by them, is the great subject of religious works and systems, i. 114, *et seq.*, 158, 408. ii. 259, 504, 520. see *Faith, Repentance*. distinction of, into different classes, made by antichristian teachers, i. 114, 148, 524. ii. 137, 159, 247, 303, 377, 383, 411, 481, 503, 504, 521. see *Awakened, Disposed, Sensible*. the discipline of the Word, every way adapted to sinners saved and governed by the Lord, i. 334. naturally attempt to diminish the quantity of their ungodliness, i. 435, 485, 541. ii. 224, 381. not those only are sinners, who *think* themselves sinners, i. 479. ii. 378. high-sounding titles for, ii. 568.
- the chief of, ii. 344. see *Grace, Mercy*.
- the friend of, i. 315, 520, 546. ii. 94, 358, 412, 495. see *Christ*.
- Sins, laid upon Christ, the binding and loosing of, i. 523, 559. ii. 99, 101. covering them, i. 500. ii. 223. see *Imputation, Remission*.
- venial, which God is supposed to wink at, ii. 98, 102, 411.
- Sister Churches, their connexion with each other, ii. 27, *et seq.* see *Churches*.
- Sisters, the duty of, in certain circumstances of the church, ii. 431, 511.
- Slave, conveys the idea of reluctant servitude, ii. 86, 564.
- Slaves, Christian, the Apostolic directions to, what they exhibit, ii. 111—114, 316. could not observe the first day of the week as a sabbath, ii. 506.
- of Sin, i. 547.
- Smith, W. Esq., M. P., Letter to; on the Dissenters' Marriage Bill, ii. 542.
- Sobriety, christian, ii. 232, 245, 476.
- Societies, religious, the general constitution of, i. 206, *et seq.* ii. 244, 255, 531.
- Society, Christian, i. 75. ii. 49, *et seq.*, 275. see *Fellowship, Intercourse*.
- civil, ii. 61.
- Evangelical, i. 206.

- Reformation, ii. 531, 536.
- Socinians, their sentiments, i. 50, ii. 73, 179, 233, 268, 317, 325, 538, *note*, 548, 554, 563. must be considered as *professors of Christianity*, ii. 237.
- Socrates, ii. 382, 616.
- Soldiers, ii. 385. see *Profession, military*.
- SON, THE, the doctrine of, into which the Christian proselytes were baptized, i. 269, 274. see *Baptism*—the dispensation of, asserted by some to have passed away, ii. 326.
- Son of God, the beloved, the only begotten, and Son of man, i. 105, 122, 126, 127, *et seq.*, 316, 401, 444, 457, 482, 516, 535, 544—548, 550, 583. ii. 63, 67, 77, 79, 92, 96, 100, 103, 119, 123, *et seq.*, 126, 136, 164, 206, 232, 412, 421, 445, 509. the Jews understood the peculiar sense, in which Jesus claimed to be *the Son of God*. ii. 62, 74, 79. see *Christ, Jesus, Messiah*.
- Son of Man, the sign of, the day of, ii. 80, 95. see *Man, the Son of*.
- Son, the Prodigal, i. 143. see *Parables*.
- Songs of praise, ii. 108, *et seq.*, 400—405. see *Hymns, Praise*.
- Sons of God, i. 179. ii. 81, 119, 220, 419. see *Disciples, Heirs, Saints*.
- Sorrow for sin, may exist where there is no repentance, i. 23, 119, 126, *et seq.*, 134, 142, 369, 467, 477, 484, *et seq.* ii. 138, 159, 505, 521. see *Conscience, Conviction, Mind, the new, Repentance*.
- Sorrows, the man of, i. 544. ii. 70, 99, 121, 136, 141. see *Christ*.
- Soul, should be more correctly translated *life* in some of the passages of the English Scriptures, ii. 64, 103.
- binding the, by an oath, i. 505. ii. 67, 301, 351, 373. see *Oath, Swearing*.
- Souls, their, labours of men to save, i. 76. see *Salvation*.
- Sovereignty of God, a doctrine peculiarly offensive to human pride, i. 25, 43, 362. ii. 263, 392, 344. see *Election, Mercy*.
- Speaking, in the church, ii. 476. see *Addresses, Exhortation*.
- of the Spirit by a man, ii. 99, 477. see *Spirit, Holy*.
- Speculation, inoperative, metaphysical, how applied by religious professors, i. 37, 42, *et seq.* inconsistent with the real belief of the great things of the gospel, i. 64, 331. ii. 445. a form of religious profession with many, ii. 564. see *Metaphysics*.
- Speech, A, &c. upon the State of Ireland, or Plain Truths, ii. 635—647. see *Truths, plain*.
- SPIRIT, THE HOLY, the Spirit of Adoption, the Spirit of Promise, the Spirit of Truth, the Comforter, the Holy Ghost, his great work is to testify of Christ and glorify Him, i. 15, 20, *et seq.*, 90, 116, 113, 123, 139, 152, 179, *et seq.*, 288, 213, *et seq.*, 380, 439, *et seq.*, 485, *et seq.*, 512, 534, 544, 538, 548. ii. 73, 87, 99, 101, 120, 155, *et seq.* 252, 279, *et seq.*, 304, 361—371, 419, 423, 482, 492, 567. operations attributed to, which form no part of His work, i. 23, *et seq.*, 80—91, 92—110, 111—129, 131—149, 150—174, 181, 288, 408, 423, 481—486, 551, 567, *note*, 576. ii. 130, 280, 361, *et seq.*, 377, 419, 427, 447, 479, *et seq.*, 565, *et seq.* see *Witness*. the comfort of, is inseparable from the fear of the Lord, i. 180, *et seq.*, 182, 312—318, 334, 355, 361, 388, 398, 555. ii. 102, 293, 368, *et seq.* see *Comfort, Fear*. his sole agency, in giving the belief of the truth, is not trenching upon by the doctrine that enforces the duty of parental education, i. 217, 276, *et seq.* 288. ii. 183. see *Children, Parents*. the doctrine of the Father and of the Son and of the Holy Ghost into which the proselytes to Christianity were baptized, i. 265, 269. ii. 375. see *Baptism*. the keeping of the Lord's people is the continued work of the Spirit, i. 318, 324. see *Power*. the word of God is the sword of the Spirit, i. 336, 396. ii. 95, 423. see *Sword*. beginning in, i. 137. see *Flesh*. the unity which He produces, i. 374. see *Unity*. consumption of the man of sin by the Spirit, i. 399. see *Man of Sin*. Christ offering himself by the Spirit, i. 436. see *Christ, Propitiation, Sacrifice*. the Spirit not of fear, but of power and of love and of a sound mind, i. 436. the mind of the Spirit is the mind of Christ, the mind of faith, the new mind, i. 440, 461. ii. 290. see *Christ, Faith, Mind*. the removal of obscurity from the disciples' views, by the descent of the Spirit, i. 448, *et seq.* will convict the world of sin, of righteousness, and of judgment, i. 486, *et seq.* his miraculous gifts to be distinguished from the work of faith which never ceases, i. 579, *et seq.* ii. 57, *et seq.*, 383, 567. see *Gifts, Holy Ghost, Miracles*. no man can call Jesus LORD but by Him, ii. 73, 126, 477, 517. see *Jesus*. lusting of the

- flesh against the Spirit, ii. 79, *et seq.* 382. see *Flesh*. the Spirit is the right interpreter of the word, the Spirit of wisdom, and revelation, ii. 105, 378, *et seq.*, 477. the duty of disciples to hear what he saith to the churches, ii. 203. see *Church, Precept, Tradition*. speaking by the Spirit, ii. 297, 444, 517. see *Selves*. sealed by the Holy Spirit of promise, ii. 383. his concession to the slowness of disciples, ii. 513. his presence constitutes the true glory of the church, ii. 518.
- the dispensation of, ii. 326.
- the fruits of, i. 314, 538. ii. 252. see *Faith, Holiness, Sanctification*.
- Spirit, may be saved, that the, i. 387, 394. see *Discipline*.
- the evil, i. 567. see *Satan*.
- of the mind, i. 23, 411. ii. 330—336, 496. see *Disposed, Mind*.
- of the world, ii. 484. see *Charity, Religion, World*.
- Spirits, the Father of, ii. 229, 283, 408.
- Spirituality of mind, the affectation of, i. 360. ii. 491.
- St. Austin, i. 59.
- St. Cyprian, i. 59.
- Stafford Street, Dublin, the church assembling there, i. 345, 355, 409, 557. ii. 23, 193, 325.
- Standard, of the cross, of the Lord, i. 324. ii. 269, 407, 461.
- of human systems, i. 218, 500. see *Religion*.
- State, the final, of the condemned, ii. 43—53. see *Annihilation, Destruction*.
- of a serious inquirer not convinced of divine truth, ii. 317.
- of one represented in false religion to be regenerate, ii. 158.
- salvable, a, i. 89, 460, 537. ii. 292, 353. see *Salvation, Salvability*.
- State, coalition of the church with the, in a politico-religious Establishment, i. 191—213, 224—255, 319, 332, 333—344, 346, 354, *et seq.*, 371, 374, 383. ii. 4, 22, 76, 93, 143—151, 170, 175, *et seq.*, 192, 519, 527, 529, 533, 543, 637, *et seq.* see *Christianity, Establishment*.
- Statement of the interruption of Christian connexion between the church in London, and the church in Dublin, ii. 23—30. Notes thereon, ii. 46—52.
- States, the United, ii. 352, 572—595, *passim*.
- Statesmen will soon be weary of the connexion of church and state, ii. 533. see *Legislators*.
- Stephen Street, Dublin, unscriptural forbearance in the body assembling there, ii. 273, *et seq.*
- Stephens, Henry, ii. 600, *et seq.*, 614.
- Stillness, to which the disciples of Christ are called, ii. 316, 408, 426.
- Stones, living, of God's building, i. 333, ii. 522.
- Stranger upon earth, the only one who could thus call himself, ii. 323.
- Strangers and pilgrims, i. 185, *et seq.*, 227. ii. 522.
- Strength, without, the character of all, i. 115. ii. 300.
- Strictures of Mr. Haldane, i. 432. ii. 297. see *Haldane*.
- Strife, charged on the assertors of divine truth, i. 174, 187, 326, 374. ii. 270, 462.
- and debate, where they appear in a church, to be treated as other works of the flesh, ii. 23, *et seq.*, 430, 433, *et seq.*, 476, 492.
- Student, a young, an address to, &c. importance of time, and the proper application of it, i. 585, *et seq.* the various studies that claim his attention, 587, *et seq.* humanizing influence of a liberal education, 589. caution necessary in contracting friendships, 590.
- Subjects, An essay on the most important of all; the important and joyful subject of the Revelation from the eternal God, i. 507. the testimony to Jesus as the Saviour of sinners, 508, *et seq.* many who profess to receive it, mistake its meaning, 510. effects of believing it, 511—513. *Referred to*, ii. 191.
- Succession, Apostolic, pretended to by the Hierarchy, i. 336, ii. 145, 539, 576. see *Apostles*.
- Successors, the Apostles have left none, i. 227, 234, 338, 387, 512, 559. ii. 73, 145, 303, 520, 539, 577, 590.
- Suetonius, ii. 213.
- Sufferings, remedial, absurd doctrine of, i. 577, *et seq.*
- Suffield, Lord, ii. 22.
- Sun, the, and the light prepared by God, ii. 109.
- Sunday, ii. 143, 506, 537. see *Sabbath*.
- Superstition, i. 213, 248, 336, 428. ii. 16. see *Religion*.
- Superstitious, too, explained, i. 490. ii. 110.
- Supper, the Lord's, mysterious sanctity, beyond other ordinances, attributed to it, i. 195, *et seq.*, 212, *et seq.* 228, 241, 248, 251, 253, 258, 319, 326. ii. 187, *et seq.*, 256. the observance of it is the leading object of the disciples' assembling on the first day of the

- week, though without elders, i. 209, 228, 243, 326, *et seq.*, 343, 375, *et seq.* ii. 75, 150, 187, 242, 261, 326, 338, *et seq.* 429, 499, 520 537. see *Clergy, Elders*. is the immediate duty of all who profess the truth, i. 251, *et seq.*, ii. 25, 256. see *Duty, Fuller*. why children of tender age are not admitted to participation in this and other ordinances, i. 296, *et seq.* ii. 183, 318. see *Children*. exclusion from it is not the meaning of, with such an one no not to eat. ii. 47, 209, 450, 454, 488. see *Eating*. the chastisement for abusing it, ii. 57. is not alluded to in Heb. xiii. 10. ii. 115—118. is called *Eucharist* by Ignatius, ii. 118. the presence of Judas at its institution furnishes no argument for mixed communion, ii. 169. in what respect similar to the ordinance of salutation, ii. 217. see *Salutation*. nothing of administrators is intimated in the words of institution, ii. 242, *et seq.*, 520. see *Administration*.
- Supremacy, the constitutional, of the king, i. 541.
- Surety, the Messiah engaging himself for a, ii. 72. see *Messiah*.
- Swearing, not alone contrary to express command, but to the whole analogy of Christian doctrine, i. 385, 412, 504. ii. 2—22, 296, 312, 349, 351, 372. see *Imprecation, Oath*.
- swearing by the name of Jehovah, its import, i. 414. Jehovah swearing by Himself, His holiness, i. 415. ii. 8. 232. lawfulness of appointing an agent to perform duties that may involve a necessity of swearing, ii. 391—395.
- of children in courts of justice, ii. 352.
- judicial occasions of, ii. 349, 351.
- voluntary, ii. 384.
- Swift, ii. 61.
- Sword of the Lord, of the Spirit, i. 152, 321, 501, 534, 538. ii. 95, 99, 279, 352, 366, 423. see *Word*.
- of human power, i. 336, *et seq.*
- Synagogue of the Jews, i. 267, 515. ii. 228.
- Synagogues of Satan, i. 189, 495, 530. ii. 95, 220, 273, 443, 538.
- Syriac version of the New Testament, ii. 113, *et seq.* its translation of 2 Thess. iii. 14. ii. 268.
- System of doctrine, the meaning of Tradition, ii. 268.
- of religion, the Christian is the only rational, ii. 225.
- Systems of false religion differ only in appearance, i. 22, 156, 279, 408, 520. ii. 281, 293, 341, 342, 527. the testimony against them is very offensive to religious professors, i. 408. see *Charity, Liberality*. indifference of legislators and philosophers to their falsehood, ii. 584, 642.

T.

- T —, Mrs., Letters to; the dissolution of the church in C —, to what it may be attributed, ii. 413. nature of the marriage connexion, and explanation of marrying "only in the Lord," 414. the observance of the first day of the week as a Sabbath has no scriptural authority, 415, *et seq.*
- ; the consequences of exposing antichristian doctrine in Ireland, and the conclusion to which they led the author, ii. 417.
- ; the evil of debate and strife in the church; remarks on Sandeman's doctrine of the assurance of hope, ii. 418, *et seq.*
- ; on the Salutation, christian forbearance, and the sanctity of the apostolic precepts, ii. 420.
- ; on the salutation and the constitution of the church, in reference to the number of which it may consist, ii. 430—432.
- ; on the same subjects, ii. 432—434.
- T — Miss, Letter to; the wonders of Jehovah in the efficacy of his truth, bringing together sinners of every description, ii. 483, *et seq.* remarks on the current mistakes about the witness of the Spirit, and on the present salvation of all who believe, 484, *et seq.*
- T — G. Esq., Letter to; on the scriptural authority for the ordinance of salutation, in observations on a pamphlet lately published on the subject, ii. 212—218.
- T — W. Mr., Letter to; on the true nature of church fellowship, and

- the inconsistencies of mixed communion, ii. 171—174.
- Tacitus, ii. 1.
- Tabernacle, the, of the congregation into which the blood of the sin offering was brought, ii. 115, 117.
- of David, raised up, ii. 120.
- Mr. H ——'s, ii. 297.
- Table, their, became a snare to the Israelites, ii. 85. of the Lord's supper, ii. 115. see *Altar*.
- Taste, human, the exercise of it in religion, i. 371, 375, *et seq.* ii. 25, 269, 274, 287, 337, 408, 429.
- a kind of moral, ii. 466.
- Taylor, Dr., i. 582. ii. 559, 564.
- Teachers, of false religion, their deception of themselves and of their disciples, i. 372, 462, 477, 480, 481, 494, 497. ii. 79, 95, 347, 501—505, 521. to be avoided by disciples, ii. 346, 449, 481.
- for solemnizing marriages, the Separatists have none, ii. 295.
- in the Establishment, i. 198.
- dissenting, i. 193.
- Methodist, i. 54.
- Teaching, does not belong exclusively to elders, i. 329. difference between human and divine teaching, i. 54, 474, 538. enjoined in the apostolic commission, its reference to Baptist arguments, i. 215, 271. see *Baptism*. or doctrine of the Apostles includes their precepts for the walk of disciples, i. 368. see *Doctrine, Practice, Precepts*. evil of making some things points of teaching, ii. 490.
- Temple of God, his church, i. 333. see *Church*.
- of Jerusalem ii. 522.
- Temporary, injudiciously applied to crime, i. 577.
- Temptation, from which disciples pray to be kept, i. 437—451. ii. 365. see *Ourselves, Trial*.
- Testament, the salvation of sinners under the Old and New, has the same foundation, i. 20, 122, *et seq.* see *Scriptures*.
- the New, its employment as a school-book reprobated, ii. 600.
- ———— Baptism, i. 266.
- ———— church, ii. 187.
- the Old, its precepts regarding children, i. 280, *et seq.* the glorious displays of Jehovah recorded in it, ii. 448. see *Dispensation*.
- Testimony, the apostolic, of God, is the testimony to the person and work of Jesus Christ, and the substance of the Gospel, i. 20, 120, 122, 127, 178, 225, 227, 254, 277, 313, 317, 343, 346, 350, 355, 474, 493, 507, *et seq.*, 515, *et seq.*, 523, *et seq.*, 532, 536, 545, 550. 557, ii. 82, 120, 153, *et seq.*, 156, 231, 265, 306, *et seq.*, 364, 377, 401, 411, 508, 564. the simple belief of it constitutes the discipleship of children and of men, i. 218, *et seq.*, 277, *et seq.*, 289, 313, 343, 347, 419, 429, 454, 557. ii. 182, 525. see *Children, Faith, Gospel*. the rejection of it, by professors of Christianity, how manifested, i. 249, 317, 469, 523, 525. ii. 154, 232, 259, 437, 525. the belief of it illustrated by the reception of a human testimony, i. 550. ii. 290, 347. the written testimony of God is not to be confounded with any private revelation of a man's state, ii. 304, 369, 419, 423, 427, 474, 508. see *Evidence, Revelation, Witness*. admits of no change or alteration, and is one divine whole, ii. 306, 364. of Jesus, is the key to prophecy, ii. 379.
- of John the Baptist to Christ, i. 120, *et seq.*
- to the imprecatory import of Oaths, ii. 314. see *Oaths*.
- of witnesses to the church, ii. 475. see *Church, Witness*.
- ———— in judicial matters, ii. 534. see *Oaths*.
- Sandeman's doctrine of, ii. 361—371. see *Sandeman, Spirit, Holy*.
- Theological debate and strifes of words to be avoided by disciples, ii. 26, 254, 273, 437, 445, 447.
- systems, i. 3, 39, 147, 484. ii. 66, 124, 447, 509, 552, 554, 589. the English version of the Bible free from the bias of, ii. 456. see *Bible, false Gospel, Popery*.
- terms unwillingly used ii. 554.
- Thessalonica, the church at, i. 228, 229, 236, 391. ii. 269.
- Thessalonians, the nature of the trouble in mind evinced by them, ii. 96.
- Thief on the cross, i. 148, 314 ii. 229, 480.
- Thirsteth, every one that, ii. 288.
- Thomas, the Apostle, the plain form of his testimony, how evaded, ii. 561.
- Thoughts on Baptism, An Essay—Baptism not a new rite instituted by Christ, i. 214—216. the duty of a Christian parent inconsistent with Baptist principles, 217, *et seq.* who were the subjects of apostolic Baptism, 219, *et seq.* infant Baptism, 221, *et seq.* difficulties involved in

- Baptist principles, 223. *Referred to*, i. 256—304.
- Three classes, into which the evils in a Christian church may be divided, ii. 513.
- Tiberius, ii. 11.
- Time, importance of improving and arranging, ii. 586.
— for religious exercises, plea of setting apart, ii. 507. see *Sabbath*.
- Times, signs of, i. 321. ii. 95, 353, 492, 510. see *Signs*.
- Times Newspaper, Letter to; the often refuted argument of Popery again dished up by "Another English Roman Catholic," ii. 528. the character of Popery, 529.
- Timothy, his early profession of the faith, no cause for questioning its unfeignedness, i. 220, 286, 296. ii. 242. was a child of wrath even as others, i. 287. no reason from Scripture for concluding that he ever was baptized, i. 428, 506. ii. 260, 283.
- Tiro, ii. 213.
- Tithes, the inviolability of, refuted, ii. 541, 645, *et seq.*
- Titus and Timothy, ii. 464, 521.
- Toleration, religious, inconsistent with the imposition of religious rites by the state, ii. 543.
- Tooke, William, F.R.S. Review of his "Lucian of Samosata from the Greek, &c." some observations on Lucian and his former English translators, the character of Mr. Took's attempt, and instances of his ignorance of English and general grammar, ii. 620—626. instances of his ignorance of Greek, 627—634.
- Tongues, gift of, ii. 58. see *Spirit, Holy*.
- Trade, the principles of, applied to cases of insolvency, ii. 467, *et seq.*
— the clerical, ii. 505, 522.
- Tradition, the singular form of the term, affords no argument for confining it to one precept, ii. 268, 513, 515, *et seq.*
- Traditions, the Apostolic, their binding authority as a rule for the regulation of Christian worship and fellowship, i. 224—225. ii. 147, 255, 377, 420, 513, 515. see *Laws, Precepts, Rule*.
- Traditions, Apostolic, an Essay on the divine authority of, i. 224—255. see *Apostolic Traditions*. *Referred to*, i. 8, *note*, 41, *note*, 257, 328, 373, 392. ii. 186, 190, 209, 255, 274, 523.
— of men, a mass of, set up and diligently observed by those who make light of, and set aside the precepts of God, i. 72, 188, 227, 238, 254, *et seq.*, 260, 512, 521, 548, 555, 557, *et seq.* ii. 6, 147, 174, 195, 255, 339, 377, 415, 499, 537.
- Training of Adults, the religious, i. 430. ii. 283, 481, 503, 522. see *Gospel, False Preachers*.
- Transition, the, marked by the apostolic Baptism, and that of which modern Baptism is the sign, i. 215, *et seq.*, 265, *et seq.*, 303, 419, 424, *et seq.* ii. 230. see *Baptism, Profession*.
— from darkness to light, i. 55, 424.
- Translators of the received English version of the Bible, their learning and fidelity, ii. 54, 544, 546, 553.
- Treasure, on earth, laying up, i. 469. ii. 493. see *Fellowship, Possessions*.
- Treatment of children must depend on the consideration of them as believers or unbelievers, i. 295.
- Tremellius, his interpolation of the Syriac New Testament, ii. 113, *et seq.*
- Trespass of one brother against another, how to be dealt with, i. 335, 340, 378, 503. ii. 331. see *Brother, Discipline, Offender*.
- Trial of ourselves, and the trial of faith to be distinguished, i. 437, 443, 449. ii. 359. the ground on which disciples are taught to pray that they may not be led into temptation, or trial, i. 444. ii. 365. the result to all who have been subjected to it, i. 446.
- Trials, arising from the contemptible appearance of the church, ii. 388. consolation of the Lord's servants under them, ii. 447—409, 449, 489, 494, *et seq.* whence many pecuniary trials arise, ii. 409. proneness to discontent under trials, ii. 494, *et seq.*
- Tribute money, from payment of which the Lord claimed to be exempted, ii. 62, *et seq.*
- Trinitarian doctrine, is not discounted by the received version of Heb. i. 4, ii. 554. supported by the Hebrew construction of the names of Jehovah and of God, ii. 563.
— translators of the Bible into English, ii. 546, 553.
- Trinitarianism of Origen exposed to the charge of Tritheism, ii. 562.
- Trinity, the, ii. 87, 232, 245, 553.
- Troas, ii. 90.
- Trust, to, in God, in Jehovah, the warrant, i. 21, 141. ii. 370. who will trust in Him, i. 21, 315, 361, 381, 509, 561, *et seq.* ii. 102. who calls

- his people to trust in Jehovah, ii. 109, 495. see *Confidence, Fruits of faith*.
- Trusting in ourselves that we are righteous, i. 542. ii. 164.
- uncertain riches, ii. 493.
- Truth, the divine, the importance and sanctity of it and the godly jealousy of disciples in all that regards it, i. 36, *et seq.*, 97, 161, 187, 189, 311, 360, 381, 397, *et seq.*, 403, 433, 434, 532, 551. ii. 161, 164, 255, 267, 276, 306, 326, 424. see *Controversy, Glory*. the wickedness of determining what is truth, by the characters of men, i. 62, 207, 377. ii. 348. see *Communion, Fellowship, Union*. the pillar and ground of it, i. 189, 335. ii. 170. see *Church*. the simple exposition of it undervalued, i. 350. ii. 593. see *Belief, Faith*. the question, *how long* any one has known it, very unimportant, i. 355. ii. 162. the mind of it, in which every act of discipline should be performed, i. 395. see *Discipline*. the first discernment and continued in-dwelling of, how alone produced, i. 433, *et seq.* ii. 126, 155, *et seq.* effects of a discovery of it, i. 436, 470, 500, 537. ii. 378, 411, 421. a miracle that it is not extinct in the world, ii. 160, 428, 512, 518. the faintest glimmering of it should not be despised, i. 445. there may be a sound language about parts of it, without a knowledge of it, ii. 447.
- the, natural dislike to being told, i. 38.
- Spirit of, his work still continues with disciples, ii. 477. see *Spirit, Holy*.
- Truths, plain, or a Speech, &c. upon the state of Ireland; the real cause of the disorders of Ireland mistaken, ii. 635, *et seq.* unchangeable character of Popery, 637—640. a remedy proposed which is not likely to be adopted, but will soon force itself upon the attention of legislators, 641—647.
- Typical character of the Jewish institutions marked by the expression *carnal*, i. 283. see *Law, Moses*.
- Tyrannus, ii. 441.
- Tyre, reason of Paul's delaying there, ii. 90.

U.

- Ulster Herdman, i. 83.
- Unanimity requisite in the acts of the church, ii. 474.
- Unbelief, the natural state of man, synonymous with a state of darkness and death, and the root of all evils in doctrine and practice, i. 21—23, 27, 43, 45, 50, 64, 85, 88, 111, 118, 126, 128, 130—147, 150—158, 164, 318, 467, 501, 510, 551, 559. ii. 80, 90, 125, 256, 344, 365, 406, 422, 494, 521. the evil heart of, i. 159, 318, 501, 551. ii. 91, 200, 312, 365. see *Faith, Infidel, Repentance*. the source of weariness and discontent under trials in the Christian course, ii. 312, 494, 495. of the Jewish people, i. 384. ii. 85. the spring of apparently opposite evils, ii. 406. bottomed on Scripture misinterpreted, ii. 463. see *Scripture*.
- Unbelievers, their hearts or nature not a whit worse than the heart of the believer, i. 13, 86, 89, 136, 252, 374, 376, 435, 441, 447—449, 470, 500, 559. ii. 97, *note*, 102, 124—128, 280, 284, 293, 323, 337, 373, 381. see *Believer, Evil, Heart*. may be very religious and devout, while yet they do not know the true God, or seek, or call, or pray to him, i. 23, 50, 96—98, 108, 140, 160, 184, 209, *et seq.*, 249, 251, *et seq.*, 460, 475, 482, 486, 492, 517, 532, 542—549, 554, 559, 561. ii. 66, 80, 94, 129, 265, 291, 295, 436. see *Calling, Devout, Religious, Seeking*. no intermediate class between unbelievers and believers, i. 114, 221, 297, 300, 430. ii. 136, 158, 503, 522. see *Believer*: disciples are to have no religious fellowship with unbelievers, i. 190, 206—209, 231—235, 325, 557. ii. 24, 166, 192, 202, 245, 354, 516, 519. see *Communion, Fellowship, Separation*. the children of disciples are not to be treated as unbelievers while they assent to parental instruction, i. 216, *et seq.*, 273, *et seq.*, 282, 294, 297, 419, 429. ii. 182, 185, 230, 237, 283. see *Children, Disciples*. cannot be suitably addressed with the precepts or exhortations directed to disciples, i. 295, 476. ii. 291, 305, 391—394. popular religious systems for training unbelievers to attain righteousness, i. 347, 430.

- 473, 483, 489. ii. 347, 481, 503, 508, 552. see *Preachers, Teachers*. marriage connexion of, with believers, ii. 252, 414. see *Marriage*. employment of the Scriptures for exposing the errors of unbelieving professors, ii. 440—443, 448. see *Scriptures*.
- Unbelieving should be substituted in Scripture for *Disobedient*, ii. 105.
- Uncleanness of the holy things, i. 450. ii. 298.
- Understanding, the assent of, i. 42, 54, 64, 172, 277, 347, 363, 453, 579. ii. 290, 303, 427, 509. see *Assent, Belief, Faith*. change of, ii. 329—336. see *Mind*.
- the, of the Gospel, which God alone can impart, i. 347, 455. ii. 98, 156, 268. see *Gospel*.
- Ungodliness, human, of man's nature, varied forms of, i. 220, 288, 356, 362, 373, 440, 446, 467, 470, 484, 501, 526, 545, 548. ii. 31, 124, 293, 305, 382, 446, 455. see *Flesh, Man*.
- Ungodly, the character of all whom God justifies, for whom Christ died, i. 22, 305, 474, 518, 526, 544. ii. 79, 266, 389. see *God, the just and the Saviour*. the perdition of, i. 30, 446, 577. ii. 44, 52, 264, 291. see *Wicked*.
- agreement, to differ about the revealed truth, or the precepts of the Lord, i. 240, 380, 382, 390. ii. 200, 217, 420, 450, 497, 593.
- Unholy, the character of that professor's walk who walks contrary to holiness in *any part* of his conversation, i. 107. see *Holiness*.
- Union, of Christ and his church, i. 14, 173, 188, 244, 320, 323. ii. 245, 262, 315, 454.
- Christian, of disciples, the sole foundation and object of, i. 173, 244, 260, 320, *et seq.*, 381, 398, 557. ii. 170, 178, 202, 208, 221, 240, 262, 276, 435, 459, 461, 497, 593. opposite evils by which it is injured, ii. 275, 406. see *Children, Forbearance*. should be looked forward to in faith by disciples, i. 260, 320, 390, 400. ii. 208, 220, 279, 281, 390, 31.
- of God and Man in one Christ, i. 457, 544. ii. 245, 552. see *Christ, Godhead, Son of God*.
- ungodly, of religious world, and its maxim, i. 240. ii. 200, 270. see *World*.
- Unitarians, admit few doctrines with which the Heathens were not acquainted, i. 565. their dishonesty and inconsistency, ii. 530, *et seq.*, 553, *et seq.* see *Socinians*.
- United Brethren, or Moravians, ii. 12. see *Oaths*.
- United States, ii. 572—593. *passim*.
- Unity, Christian, to be manifested visibly, i. 188, 236, 239, 244, 260, 279, 322. ii. 29, 177, 201, 217, 220, 229, 262, 403. see *Fellowship, Union*.
- of faith, ii. 485. see *Faith, Mind*.
- of spirit, i. 374. ii. 270, 461. see *Spirit*.
- Unrighteousness of man, his vain attempt to lessen it, i. 484. see *Character, Flesh*.
- Usefulness, the probability of, however specious, forms no admissible plea for disobedience, i. 85, 192, 207, *et seq.*, 372. ii. 311.

V.

- Vaingloriousness of the human heart exhibited in religious professors of long standing and high estimation in the religious world, i. 372.
- Vanity of the human heart, ii. 263, 376, 388, 426, *et seq.* 444. an imposing form of it, ii. 444.
- of every man, altogether, at his best estate, ii. 454.
- Venturesome act of faith, i. 161, 423, 461, 476, 550, ii. 248, 347. see *Act, Faith*.
- Version of the scriptures, the authorized, its general excellence, i. 491, ii. 54, 544, 546, 550, 553. see *Remarks Corrective and Review of Belsham, passim*.
- of the Psalms, ii. 408.
- Vice, flagrant, *all men* do not attach disgrace to, i. 575.
- and misery, the preponderance of in the world denied by Mr. Belsham, i. 573.
- Vicerent of Christ, a title claimed by the Popes of Rome, i. 336. ii. 539.
- Vicious character, Mr. Belsham's notion of, i. 575.
- Vindicators of human nature, the folly and wickedness of their arguments, i. 166. see *Flesh, Man*.
- Violation, the undisturbed, of the commands of Christ, provided for in antichristian societies, i. 379. see *Churches, false, Precepts, Traditions*.

- Virgil, i. 578. ii. 637.
 Virtue, the professed friends of, i. 60, 139, 385, 459. see *Piety*.
 Visibility cannot be applied to the church in one sense of that word, ii. 536. see *Church, Fellowship*.
 Vision of Jacob, ii. 78, 109, 338, 509. see *Jacob*.
 Voltaire, the character of his writings, i. 360. ii. 10, 226, 292. see *Fletcher, Mr.*
 Voluntary Oaths, ii. 350, 351, 372. see *Oaths*.
 Vows, religious, i. 413, 505.

W.

- W— S. Letter to; admonishes him of the evil of refusing to his brethren any information respecting a report which had reached them, ii. 379, *et seq.*
 —————; intreaty that he will not shut his ear to reproof, and warning of the consequences to those who will not hear the word of admonition, ii. 380, *et seq.*
 Wake, Bishop, ii. 117.
 Wakefield, Mr., his views of social prayer, ii. 89. cannot be excepted from the general condemnation of Socinian critics, ii. 548. adopts a new interpretation of the word *angels*, ii. 556, 565.
 Walk of the Lord's people, the Christian, is intimately connected with the truth of God and with his glory, i. 102, 108, 329, 355. ii. 165, 229, 233, 238, 338, 483, 520. its characters, i. 180—190. ii. 102, 421, 484. sacredness of the revealed rule that regulates it, i. 197—201, 211, 227—255, 260, 313. ii. 25, 90, 147, 166, 171, 176, 200, 269, 305, 437, 500. see *Commandments, Elders, Fellowship, Precepts, Rule*. cannot be understood by unbelievers, i. 354. ii. 174, 345, 353.
 Walking, after the flesh, i. 165, 259, 308, 418, 438, *et seq.*, 457, 512. ii. 180, 280, 321, 344, 413, 459. see *Disorderly, Flesh*. in the fear of the Lord, i. 318. see *Comfort, Fear*.
 ————— with God, i. 105, 180, 183, 440, 451, 531, ii. 79, 105, 139, 156, 245, 301. see *God*.
 Walker, James, Letter to; the promised revival of Primitive Christianity is certain, and may be perceived in some degree at present; the signs of the times, the gospel, renunciation of the clerical character, ii. 353, *et seq.*
 Walker, John, his renunciation of the title of Reverend, and of the clerical character, with the consequent alteration in his circumstances, i. 178—213, 354. ii. 165, 220, 224, 227, 387, 522, 648. resigns his fellowship, but is nevertheless expelled the University, i. 205, *et seq.*
 his visits to Scotland, i. 310. ii. 241, 258, 315, 359, 388—390. his early religious education, i. 424. ii. 373. his defence against the charges of the Christian Advocate, ii. 187. and of an anonymous letter-writer, ii. 224. invited to London, where he eventually settles in 1819, ii. 246, 249, 253, 257, *et seq.*, 263, *et seq.*, 282, 316, 337. his judgment on his early religious publications, and his wish to have several of his late productions outlive him, ii. 241, 253, 319. ii. 261, 267. domestic causes of solicitude, and the happy removal of the principal, ii. 261, 267. cheerful resignation under his frequent ailments, ii. 287, 326, 337, 359, 387, 390, 409, 418, 422, 432, 437, 439, 502, 517. visits Dublin, ii. 300, 391, and Cheltenham, ii. 317. the ground of his joyful confidence in the prospect of speedy dissolution, ii. 400, 512, 518, 522. visits Buxton and Ramsgate, ii. 424. final return to Dublin, ii. 522. for his death, see *Preface*. his defence of himself against the *Literary Gazette*, ii. 524, and against the *Eclectic Review*, ii. 525.
 Walker, Miss, Letters to; answer to her three reasons for declining connection with the Church in Dublin, ii. 195, *et seq.*
 —————; the vain pretexts under which the religious world would excuse its disobedience, ii. 197, *et seq.*
 —————; the wickedness of laying our ignorance and disobedience of the divine commands, on obscurity of the word of God, ii. 193, *et seq.*
 —————; exposes the false piety of many religious professors, ii. 490, *et seq.*
 Warburton, Bishop, ii. 579.
 Warfare, the, of disciples against the flesh will only cease with their earthly course, i. 88. see *Flesh*.
 Warrant to trust in God, i. 21. ii. 370. see *Faith, Trust*.

- Washing and baptism used indifferently as equivalent, ii. 107. the typical application of, ii. 375. see *Baptism*.
- Washings, the frequency of in Jewish rites, i. 264. ii. 236, 375.
- Watchfulness of disciples, the real character of, i. 440. ii. 96, 158, 411, 421, 484, *et seq.* see *Awake*.
- Watts, Dr. ii. 408, 415.
- Way, the narrow, i. 401, 496. see *Efforts, Gate*.
- Weak, misapplication of the term, i. 228, *et seq.*, 389, 390. ii. 167, 194, 222, 241. see *Brethren*.
- Weariness of mind in disciples, from whence it springs, ii. 494.
- Wearing themselves in the greatness of their way, a character of zealous unbelieving professors, ii. 229.
- Wesley, Rev. John, his doctrinal sentiments, and influence over the Methodists, i. 3, *et seq.*, 10, 55, 59, 69, 89. ii. 317, 595. see *Methodists*.
- Westminster Assembly of Divines, i. 167, *et seq.*
- Wetstein, ii. 465, 546, 549, 553, 602.
- Whately, Dr. Richard, Brief Animadversions on a Pamphlet by; the Dr. justly rejects the *sabbatical* observance of the first day of the week, but substitutes an undefined observance of it, and on most unscriptural grounds, ii. 143. the blasphemy of attributing to man, or to a body of men, the power to sanctify, or constitute any thing *holy* to God, 144, *et seq.* mischievous ambiguity of application of the term church, 144—149. the sense in which it is applied in Scripture, 150. the scriptural observance of the first day of the week by a church of Christ, 151.
- Whitby, ii. 559.
- White, T. M. ii. 8, *note*.
- Whore, the great, i. 383. ii. 150, 223, 510. see *Babylon, Fornication*.
- Whosoever believeth, the comprehensive import of, i. 45, 112, *et seq.*, 118, 121, 127, 137, 142, 158, 250, 318, 365, 407, 447, 509, 524, 534, 536. ii. 82, 142, 256, 265, 290, 291, 353, 377, 448, 505, 517. see *Belief, Faith, Salvation*.
- Wicked, the, whose sacrifice and prayer is an abomination to the Lord, i. 115, 249, 461. ii. 140, 353. who are commanded to be put away from a Christian Church, i. 387, 395. ii. 23—52, 200, 209, 345, 429. see *Discipline, Fellowship*. is the natural character of all men, i. 396. ii. 94, 430. see *Heart, Man*. the Gospel is good news for *such*, i. 429, 480. ii. 73, 347. see *Gospel, Sinners*. how the wicked shall be manifested at the last day, ii. 46, 137, 430. see *Destruction, Judgment*.
- one, the, in whom the whole world lieth, i. 137, 132, 374, 382, ii. 59, 130. the consumption of, i. 336. ii. 95. see *Antichrist, Man of Sin*.
- Wickedness of their own hearts more manifest to believers, than that of others, or of themselves in the days of their ignorance and unbelief, i. 228, 557. ii. 229. the false estimate of it by the religious world, i. 377, 391, 458, 466, 530. ii. 129, 508. the malignity of it, how peculiarly instanced, i. 482, 558. ii. 93, 130, 236, 256, 264, 372, 430, 455. see *World, the religious*.
- Widows, objects of the bounty of the Church, i. 366. ii. 355. the younger, exhorted to marry, ii. 60, 322, *et seq.*, 386.
- Wieland, ii. 629.
- Wife, not to be put away by her husband except for adultery, ii. 40, 118. see *Marriage*. the difference between the Jewish and Christian dispensations in respect to wives, ii. 40, 321, 414, 451. see *Eating with Fellowship*.
- the husband of one, ii. 389, 390.
- Wilberforce, Mr., his practical view of the prevailing religious systems, &c. defended against Mr. Belsham's observations on it, i. 564—584. see *Belsham*. his language at a Bible society meeting reprobated, ii. 255.
- Wilks, Mr., his manner of accounting for the little religion in America, ii. 588.
- Will, its reigning opposition to God constitutes the evil of man, i. 27, *et seq.*, 568. ii. 197. see *Man, Nature*. in what respect perfectly free, i. 28, *et seq.*, 106, 252, 437, 568. ii. 225. see *Agent, Machine*.
- Willing and wishing, in which unbelievers are encouraged by false teachers, i. 76, 136, 314, 347, *et seq.*, 421. ii. 142, 228, 291, 295, 311, 328, 347, 503, 521. see *Preachers*.
- Wisdom of God, the, i. 31, *et seq.*, 50, 96, 262, 385, 397, 539, 544, ii. 124, 318, 380, 413, 521. see *Christ, Revelation*. accounted foolishness by man, i. 438. see *Foolishness*. is exhibited in all the precepts of the word, ii. 35, *et seq.*, 124. see *Discipline, Mercy*.

- worldly, i. 77, 333. ii. 25, 112, *et seq.*, 431, 451, 489.
- Within and without the church, the import of, i. 243. ii. 29, 33, 38, 48, 51, 452, 453. see *Church*.
- Witness of God, the reception of it, i. 499, 551. ii. 290, 347. see *Testimony*. to his goodness, ii. 46.
- of the Spirit, false views of, i. 82, 181. ii. 361, 377, 419, 479. see *Spirit*.
- calling God to, ii. 313. see *Oaths*.
- Witnesses in the church, must be to facts only, ii. 28, 475.
- of the resurrection, the character avowed by the Apostles, i. 31, 138, 516, 524. ii. 141, 448. see *Apostles*.
- for the truth existed amidst the most general corruption, i. 337. Wix, ii. 583.
- Woman, the seed of, ii. 538, *note*. see *Christ, Manhood, Seed*.
- Women, Christian, the Apostolic directions to, ii. 60, 88, 89, 431. exhorted to sobriety of apparel, ii. 134. ministering to Jesus, a just rebuke to the pride of disciples, ii. 408.
- Woodward, Dr., i. 73.
- WORD, THE, made flesh, i. 544. ii. 325, 563, 564. *Christ, Flesh, Jesus, Messiah*.
- Word of God, the, is the word of life, contains the only true doctrine of salvation in the testimony to Christ Jesus, is the revelation of the only true God, and the only standard of faith and practice to disciples, i. 8, *note*, 20, 25, 50, 165, 171, 188—213, 227—254, 260, 276, 313—332, 334—343, 355, 369, 371, 384, 528. ii. 109, 199, 242, 248, 262, 290, 291, 318, 382, 387, 397, 400, 420, 431, 437, 440, 445, 476, 482, 499, 513, 538. see *Gospel, Fellowship, Precepts, Rule, Salvation, Scriptures, Testimony, Truth*. the great things declared in it, i. 181, ii. 421, see *Gospel*. the preaching of it to the world, of old, was not accompanied by religious exercises, i. 327. is falsely charged with obscurity and insufficiency, i. 385. ii. 147, 208, 411, 540. see *Obscurity*. is the power of God, and the instrument of the Holy Spirit in all his work, i. 153, 179, 318, 357, 367, 399, 401, 455, 501, 538. ii. 142, 197, 267, 279, 318, 353, 437, 444, 567. see *Antichrist, Power, Sword*. the children of God purified by it, i. 401. ii. 384. see *Cleansing, Heart, Purification*. the evil of confounding what is testified in it, with a persuasion of one's own state, i. 501. ii. 504, see *Confidence*. the true word of God, absurdly distinguished from the Scriptures, i. 582. the equal authority of the word spoken by the Apostles and their word now recorded, ii. 145. see *Successors*. the evil of endeavouring to *get over* what it declares, ii. 382, 411. a direct appeal to it may require the quotation of but few texts of scripture, ii. 398. is alone consistent with sound reason, ii. 412. the evil of adding to or taking from it, ii. 435. the scriptural employment of it for opposing error, ii. 441—443, 462, *et seq.* see *Reading the Scriptures, Unbeliever*. strict adherence of some to the letter of it, ii. 453. living by every word of God, ii. 518.
- in the Greek language, its import— ii. 653.
- coming not only in, i. 21, 313.
- stumbling at, i. 170, 179. see *Offence*.
- Words, the great importance of agreement in the meaning of those employed in Scripture, i. 10, 27, 39, 95, 108, 131, 174, 189, 274, 323, 340, 366, 374, 379, 385, *et seq.*, 391, 442, 465, 479, *et seq.*, 481, 503, 553. ii. 152, 162, 232, 268, 299, 367, 377, 399, 435, 467, 519, 537. strife of, i. 174. see *Strife*. no form of, prescribed in baptism, i. 269. nor for expressing repentance, i. 504. see *Baptism, Name, Repentance*.
- good, and fair speeches, i. 173, 349, 477, 498, 548. ii. 445.
- of the Lord, the good and great, i. 483, 538. ii. 124, 312, 369, 408, 422, 492, 512.
- of scripture, supposed to be supernaturally applied to individuals, i. 76, 93, 423.
- the study of, ii. 655.
- wholesome, i. 375. ii. 28, 270.
- Work, in religious systems, supposed to be preparatory to a belief of the truth, and falsely ascribed to the Holy Spirit, i. 10—23, 115, *et seq.* 127, 146, 152, 181, 393, 408, 415, 424, 437—451, 477, 484—486. ii. 156, 361—371, 382, 477, 479, 480, 567. see *Law, Spirit Holy*. but one, by doing which any creature can be justified, i. 22. see *Law*. the work of faith, of salvation, of turning, and gathering and keeping sinners, is wholly the work of God alone, in which none can co-operate,

- i. 116, 118, 142, 167, 177, 179, 324, 351, 367, 384, 401, 437—451, 471, 484—486, 497, 558. ii. 85—87, 125, 133, 164, 223, 244, 279, *et seq.*, 305, 358, 425, 455. see *Acceptance, Disciple, Salvation*. the finished work of Christ is the work of righteousness, the fulfilment of the office which he undertook. the exclusive work of the great High priest, i. 142, 146, 180, 225, 313—315, 317, 424, 450, 457, 461, 482, *et seq.*, 509, 517, 535, 543—549, 553, 563. ii. 73, 75, 79, 105, 121, *et seq.*, 132, 156, 233, 266, 303, 338, 353, 401, 412, 509, *et seq.*, 564. see *Christ, Messiah*. the work in which the Father is said to work hitherto, ii. 74, *et seq.* the commands of Christ, as well as the testimony to his work implied in the apostolic doctrine, ii. 222. see *Apostles, Doctrine, Tradition*.
- of faith, i. 88, 349. ii. 120, 436. see *Faith, Fruits, Righteousness*.
- of the law, i. 127, 161. ii. 164, 292, *Do this, Law*.
- of the Spirit, great mistake respecting it, i. 23, *et seq.* ii. 361, *et seq.* under which believers should covet to speak, ii. 477.
- Workers together, ii. 85, *et seq.*, 455.
- Working of the evil heart, a manifestation of, i. 119, 347. ii. 423. see *Heart, Piety, Religion*.
- with quietness, i. 230. *Disorderly, Idler*.
- out their own salvation, i. 496, 500. see *Salvation*.
- together for good to the children of God, ii. 439.
- Works, of unbelieving professors, however specious, are dead works, i. 51, 118, 121, 191, 165, 533, 543. ii. 137, 164, 193. see *Church of England, Religion*. Wesley's gross doctrine of, i. 69. neither the justification or sanctification of the people of God is of works, i. 108, 115, 180, 331, 359, 453, 536, *et seq.* ii. 154, *et seq.*, 277, 526. the Gospel displays more clearly the glory of God than all his other works, i. 183. works are synonymous with acts, i. 452, 550. ii. 248. see *Acts, Do this, &c.* different works proposed by the religious and irreligious world, i. 553. Christ hated for testifying against the works which the world reckons good, ii. 130.
- of creation, i. 183. ii. 75, 226.
- of the devil, ii. 84, 265.
- of God, are all perfect, i. 337.
- ii. 539. ready forgetfulness of, by his people, ii. 317.
- of the flesh, our own, i. 418, 438.
- ii. 137. see *Flesh, Self, Walk*.
- good, who will always be esteemed enemies of, i. 351. to which the people of God are ordained, ii. 137, 164. see *Morality*.
- World, the, will despise and hate the servants of Christ in proportion to their faithfulness, i. 4, 48, *et seq.*, 203, 207, 209, 399, 464, 470, 559. ii. 89, 160, 229, 231, 257, 259, 410. is a bad judge in matters relating to Christianity, i. 38, 554. ii. 277, 424, 426, 446. loves its own, but hates the truth, i. 45, 60, 135, 157, 164, 169, 239, 433, 467. ii. 221, 252, 395. the causes that render the truth offensive to it, i. 98, 131, 166, 248, 458—462, 478, 513, 518—521. it lieth in the wicked one, i. 137, 186, 312, 351, 533. ii. 130, 142. the kingdom and the people of God are not of it, i. 185, 192, *et seq.*, 239, 333, 337, 340, *et seq.*, 513, 560. ii. 93. see *Kingdom*. adopts readily the grossest sophistries of religious systems, i. 144. is more influenced by the acts of believers than by their words, i. 212. the preaching of the word to it was not, of old, accompanied by religious observances, i. 209, 226, 246, 327. the Apostles are still going forth in all the world, i. 226, 375. see *Apostles*. the Gospel was never designed for the reformation or regulation of the world, i. 227, 360. ii. 528, 532—535. see *Rulers*. its religious affections quite opposed to the principles of the truth, i. 316, 357. ii. 192. see *Religion*. the union of disciples should be visible to the world, and their observances open to its view, i. 320, 335, 368. ii. 166, 170, 177. see *Discipline, Union*. its friendship is enmity with God, i. 346, 377, 422. ii. 134. of what it is the theatre, i. 447. conviction of it by the Holy Spirit, i. 487. moral and physical good and evil in it, i. 574. the fornicators of it, ii. 41. see *Eating with*. the end of it, when the elect are gathered out of it, ii. 46, 136, 147. ii. 299, 421. the true light coming into it, ii. 66. its schools of theology, ii. 124. represented under the figure of a field, ii. 167. disciples should aim at keeping the grand truth before it, ii. 507. the power of God alone keeps

- the truth alive in the midst of it, ii. 512, 518.
- the antichristian, ii. 59. its demigods, ii. 118. disinclination of some disciples to testify against it, ii. 463. see *Antichrist, Miracles*.
- the Christian, so called, fears of false professors, lest its peace should be disturbed, i. 37, 202, 238, 240. ii. 163. the preaching that goes forward in it, i. 315, 349, 523.
- the evangelical, its disguise of the Gospel, i. 377, 381. ii. 435.
- the religious unbelieving, its systematic forms of expression, i. 3. ii. 435. its opposition to the truth, i. 8, *note*, 20, 114, 123, 184, 396, 425, 445, 464, 513, 533. ii. 133, 197, 199, 280, 436. its charity, i. 43, 45, 164, 170, 187. ii. 200, 593. see *Charity*. the most common form of religion in it, i. 168. the name of Jehovah to be separated from all its Gods, i. 255. ii. 227. see *God*. makes a mock at sin, ii. 129. the spirit of it displayed in its discipline, ii. 200, 484, 491, 497.
- Worldling, i. 64. ii. 259.
- Worldly mindedness, i. 492, *et seq.*, 520. ii. 395. see *Wisdom*.
- Worship, a real communion of, cannot exist between believers and unbelievers, i. 209—213, 245—255, 319, *et seq.*, 334, *et seq.* ii. 66, 131, 166—181, 261, 265. see *Fellowship, Unbeliever*. was not introduced by the Apostles in their publishing the Gospel to the world, i. 249, 327, ii. 357. see *Apostles, Word, World* the order of in the churches in Ireland, ii. 261.
- family, ii. 261, 377.
- of idols, is chargeable on every one who disbelieves the Gospel of the grace of God, i. 158, 557, 360, 406, 491, 512, 542. ii. 131. see *Idols*.
- Worshipping the true God falsely, a fallacious absurdity, i. 495, 532—542, ii. 110, 265.
- Worthiness of him, on whose head are many crowns, i. 358. ii. 509.
- Wrath, not for, i. 339. see *Obedience, passim*.
- of God, utter incredulity of, may consist with great religious distress of mind, i. 24, 253, 484, *et seq.* is more awfully displayed in the way of deliverance from it, than in its execution, i. 482, *et seq.*, 513. the people of God saved from deserved wrath, ii. 437, 445. how the language of appeasing the wrath of God is to be understood, ii. 437, *et seq.*, 566.
- children of, i. 14, 26, 112, 217, 287, *et seq.*, ii. 183.

X—Y.

Xenophon, quotations from, ii. 524.

Y— Mr., Letter to; the modern rite practised under the name of Baptism has no authority from Scrip-

ture, ii. 297. Paul's language respecting baptism; baptism for the dead; direct appeal to the word may consist with the quotation of few texts of Scripture, 298.

Z.

Zacharias, ii. 59.

Zebedee, i. 448.

Zeal of God, i. 61. ii. 65.

— for religion, i. 39, 463, 493, 530, 538. ii. 93, 273. see *Jews, Religion*.

Zion, disciples to pray for her prosperity and the healing of her breaches, i. 340, 365. ii. 262, 278, 326, 391, 490.

— the foundation laid in, i. 114, 136, 170, 179, 350, 424, 444, 542. ii. 91,

104, 164.

— a fountain opened in, i. 546.

— the king set upon the holy hill of, i. 49, 267, 316, 333, 339, 371, 372, 382, 384, 399, 413, 481, 503, 549, 555, 557. ii. 141, 191, 194, 221, 310, 435, 456, 475, 520.

— the stumbling-stone and rock of offence, laid in, i. 118, 348.

Zion's pilgrim, ii. 158.

GENERAL INDEX.

PART II.

HEBREW, GREEK, AND LATIN REFERENCES.

אל נבור ii. 553.
אלהים ii. 563.
בעל ii. 606.
יהוה ii. 563.
יהוה אלהינו ii. 563.

יהוה צבאות ii. 563.
לחק ii. 606.
סתר ii. 603.
פרש ii. 602.
קדש i. 15.

A.

Αγαθη τύχη ii. 628.
αγγελος ii. 556.
αγνοημα ii. 567.
αγνοουντες i. 490, ii. 110.
αγων καλον i. 495, ii. 89.
αγωνι εσθε i. 494.
Αθηναίων, ii. 610.
αιωνιον i. 579, ii. 44.
ακατια ii. 615.
ακτη ii. 606.
αλληλους ii. 615, note.
αμαρτια, ii. 90, 567.
αμαρτημα, ii. 567.
αναστασις, ii. 616.
αναθημα, ii. 601.
ανδρας, τους, ii. 88.
αντιροντες, ii. 90.
απ' αρσι, ii. 77, 80.
απαξ, ii. 607.
απαρσιζω, ii. 607.
απ' θειν, ii. 105.
απειθυσι, ii. 105.
απειλιθερος, ii. 112, note.
απο του νυν, ii. 60.
αρα, ii. 606.
ατακτοι, ii. 172.

ατακτως, ii. 172.
αυτος, εγω, ii. 104.

B.

Βηπτισαι, ii. 107.
βουλομενοι πλουτειν, ii. 113.

Γ.

Γαρ, ii. 604, et seq.
γνωσκω, ii. 571.
γινιστες τον Θεον, ii. 571.
γνωριζω, ii. 608, 618.

Δ.

Διαιδαιμονιστηρους, ii. 110.
δελισσθαι, ii. 213.
διακονοι, ii. 85.
διδαχη, ii. 68.
δισαιτωμνοι, ii. 122.
δικαιουμενοι, ii. 524.
δοξη, ii. 85.
δουλοι, ii. 86, 564.
δυνασαι, ει και, ii. 100, et seq.
δυνασθαι, ii. 611.

E.

- Ἐαν, ii. 609.
 ἑαυτας, προς, ii. 605, note.
 ἑαυτας, εν, ii. 605, note.
 ε̅ υ̅ του, ὑπερ, ii. 567.
 ε̅, ii. 70.
 ε̅ιγς, ii. 70.
 ε̅ιπερ, ii. 69, 70.
 ἑκαλον, ii. 96.
 ἐκδουσαμενος, ii. 70.
 ἐκκλησια, ii. 537, 540, 586.
 ε̅λυθιρος, ii. 112, note.
 Ἑλληνας, ii. 464.
 Ἑλνηστας, ii. 465.
 ἑλπιδος, ii. 91.
 ἑλπιουσι, ii. 91.
 ἑμε κατ, ii. 561.
 ἑμε, ὡς, ii. 72.
 ε̅ξον, ii. 609.
 ἐπισαγωγή, ii. 84.
 ἐπικαλιεσθαι το ὄνομα, ii. 565.
 ἐπικεκληται, ii. 565.
 ἐπιπροωντο, ii. 108.
 ἐπισκοποι, ii. 118, 575.
 ἐπιστας, ii. 616.
 ἐπισυναγομενα, ii. 615.
 ἐπισυστροφῶ, ii. 614.
 ἐσχαν, ii. 607.
 ε̅πορκια, ii. 15.
 εργαζισθε, i. 496.
 εργαζονται, i. 496.
 ε̅ρημια, ii. 610.
 ε̅ρχομενος, θ̅, ii. 66, 97.
 ευαγγελιον, ii. 85.
 ευζαιμην αν, ii. 104.
 ευρισεν, ii. 90.
 ευσεβειτε, ii. 110.
 εως ἄρτι, ii. 74.

Z.

Ζωη αιωνιος, i. 579.

H.

- Ἡ ουκ, ii. 569.
 ἠγαπησας καθως ἑμε, ii. 119.
 ἠυχαμην αυτος ἔγω, ii. 104, 601.

Θ.

Θουσιαστηριον, ii. 115.

I.

- Ἰδιος, ii. 74.
 Ἰλασμος, ii. 601.

K.

Κάγω, ii. 570.
 καθως, ii. 570.

- και, ii, 70.
 κακον τυκτον, ii. 611.
 κακοντα, ii. 56.
 κατακριμαι, ii. 61.
 καταραν, ii. 15.
 καταργηται, i. 578.
 καταργαζεμενοι, i. 496.
 κοιμηται, ii. 96.
 κοινωνω, ii. 68.
 κοινωνια, ii. 68.
 κοινωνικως, ii. 68.
 κολασιν, i. 579. ii. 44.
 κομμωτικην, ii. 621.
 κρανιον, ii. 621.
 κριμα, ii. 60.
 κυριος, ii. 551, 564, 565.

Λ.

- Λογος, ii. 4.
 λυτρον, ii. 566.

M.

- Μαθητας, ii. 90.
 μαθοντα, ii. 608, 618.
 μαλιστα, ii. 615.
 μαλον χρησαι, ii. 110.
 μελλοντων, ii. 117.
 μελλω, ii. 609.
 μετανοια, ii. 331.
 μετιχεν εν ε̅πιδι, ii. 569.
 μηδε, ii. 37, 47.
 μη δυκ, ii. 571.
 μορφη, ii. 601.
 μυστηριον, ii. 603.
 Μισων, ii. 610.

N.

- Νεκροι δαιταμεινοι, ii. 524.
 νουθετειτε ὡς αδελφον, ii. 172.
 νυν δε, ii. 80, 93, 527, 578.

O.

- Ὁ αν, ii. 559.
 ὄνων, ii. 610.
 ὀρκος, ii. 15.
 ορχηστας, ii. 314.
 οντως, ii. 609.
 ουδε, ii. 47.
 ουδεπω, ii. 549, 569.
 ουκουν, ii. 605, 618.
 ουπω, ii. 549, 569.
 ουτος, ii. 84.

Π.

- Παντως, ii. 51.
 παρειελθειν, ii. 570.
 παριοντες, ii. 610.

πατερ ἴδιος, ii. 74.
 πιπτω, ii. 606.
 περιβυττοι, ii. 578.
 προς τον, ii. 110.

P.

Ριζα, ii. 89.

Σ.

Σαβρος, ii. 615.
 σαρκω, το κατα, ii. 558, 560.
 σημαινω, ii. 268.
 σημειωω, ii. 268.
 σπουδη, ii. 611.
 συμπασχομαι, ii. 74.
 συναναμιγνυμαι, ii. 46.
 συνδοξαζομαι, ii. 69, 70.
 συνεργοι, ii. 85.
 συνειδω, μηδισ, ii. 37, 209.
 σωζω, ii. 56.
 σωτηρος, ii. 552.

Τ.

Τελιυταω, ii. 15.
 Τηλεφων, ii. 613.
 τιμη, ii. 104.

τυγχανω, ii. 610.
 τυκτον κακον, ii. 611.

Υ.

Υπερ, ii. 91, 567.

Φ.

Φθανω, ii. 611.
 φιλειω, ii. 606.

Χ.

Χαιρη, ii. 213.
 χωριζεσθαι, ii. 118.
 χωριζεσθαι, ii. 118.
 χρεσαι μαλλον, ii. 110.
 χρεστολογία, ii. 601.
 χροσιος ελθων, ii. 630.

Ψ.

Ψυχη, ii. 103.

Ω.

Ων δ, ii. 559.
 ων, ii. 609.
 ως εμε, ii. 72.
 ωσπερ, ii. 35.

Ave, ii. 213.
 Basiatores, ii. 214.
 Coagmentatio, ii. 616.
 Damnatio, ii. 60, 567.

Etiamsi, ii. 114.
 Potius quam, ii. 114.
 prensare manum, ii. 213.
 Salve, ii. 213.

GENERAL INDEX.

PART III.

QUOTATIONS FROM SCRIPTURE.

The Figures to the left of each Column give the Chapter and Verse of Scripture ; those to the right refer to the Vol. and Page of the Essays, &c.

† Distinguishes such Texts as are explained or illustrated.

|| Denotes a proposed Correction of the authorized English version.

GENESIS.		— 15	i. 449, 450, 543
i. 3	i. 478	— 16—19	i. 449. ii. 298
iii. 15	ii. 84	xix. 17	i. 378
— 5	i. 533	xx. 22	i. 103
vi. 5	i. 444	— 24	i. 15, 103
xiv. 22	i. 505, <i>note</i>	— 26	i. 15, 103. ii. 131
xxviii. 12	ii. 7		
EXODUS.		NUMBERS.	
ix. 13, 14	i. 397	— † v. 19—22	ii. 352
xvii. 7	ii. 260	— 21—22	ii. 315
— † xxii. ii.	ii. 352	xi. 6	ii. 413
xxv. 17—22	i. 543	— 20	ii. 260
xxx. ii	ii. 62	xiii. 16	i. 553
— 26	ii. 26	xvi. 5, 10	ii. 72
xxxii. 4, 5	i. 482	xxi. 8, 9	ii. 411
— 5	ii. 131	xxiii. 19	i. 508
— † xxxiv. 5—7	i. 482. ii. 449	— † xxx 2. .i. 505. ii. 5,296,350,373,378	
LEVITICUS.		DEUTERONOMY.	
i. 7—9	ii. 116	iv. 24	i. 369
iv. 11, 12, 21	ii. 116	vi. 4	i. 531. ii. 563
v. 17—19	i. 384. ii. 268	— 7	i. 216, 282
vi. 2	ii. 566	vii. 6	i. 15
— 30	ii. 115	— † x. 20	i. 414
vii. 15, <i>et seq.</i>	ii. 116	xi. 19	i. 216, 282
x. 18	ii. 116	xiii. 6—11	i. 283
xiv. 45	i. 444	xiv. 2	i. 15
xvi. 2	i. 543	— || xviii. 15	ii. 72
— 14	i. 543	xix. 5	ii. 28
		xxi. 18—21	i. 282. ii. 183

xxviii. 58	.....	i. 357, 361	— 8	.....	i. 533
xxxiii. 29	.....	i. 525	xxi. 6	.....	i. 533
JOSHUA.			— 1—7	.....	ii. 100
xxiv. 15	.....	i. 401	xxii. 22	.....	ii. 81, 99, 150, 536
JUDGES.			xxiv. † 4	.....	ii. 72
ii. 19	.....	ii. 446	— † 8	.....	ii. 105
I SAMUEL.			xxvii. 14	.....	i. 190
i. 17, 18	.....	ii. 140	xxxii. 1	.....	i. 517
II SAMUEL.			xxxiii. 18	.....	ii. 258
vi. 21, 22	.....	ii. 410	xxxvi. 2	.....	i. 458
vii. 19	.....	i. 527	— 8	.....	ii. 305
xii. 7	.....	i. 530	xxxviii. 4	.....	ii. 99
I KINGS.			— 13, 14	.....	ii. 482
vi. 7	.....	ii. 522	xxxix. 5	.....	ii. 454
xii. 32, 33	.....	i. 368	— 9	.....	ii. 100
II KINGS.			xl. 6—8	.....	i. 544
vi. 6	.....	ii. 97, 417	— 6—10	.....	ii. 99, 101
— 16	.....	ii. 260	— 8	.....	ii. 100
xx. 12	.....	ii. 127	— 9, 10, 16	.....	i. 549
— 13—15	.....	ii. 128	— 12	.....	ii. 99, 101
I CHRONICLES.			xlii. 1	.....	ii. 101
xvi. 4	.....	ii. 404	— 7, 8	.....	ii. 100, 109
II CHRONICLES.			xliv. 1, 23	.....	ii. 423
xxiv. 9	.....	ii. 63	xlv. 5	.....	i. 439, 483
xxxii. 24—32	.....	ii. 127	l. 10	.....	ii. 422
— 31	.....	ii. 102	lx. || 5	.....	ii. 119, 120
NEHEMIAH.			lxi. 2	.....	ii. 495
viii. 10	.....	i. 549. ii. 245, 482	lxii. 4	.....	i. 458. ii. 121, 122
JOB.			— 8	.....	ii. 109, 492, 494
v. 17, 18	.....	ii. 57	lxiii. 11	.....	i. 414
xxii. 2, 3	.....	ii. 445	lxv. 4	.....	ii. 72
xxxv. 6, 8	.....	i. 492. ii. 445	— 5	.....	ii. 125
xxxvi. 8, 10	.....	ii. 57	lxvi. 9	.....	ii. 126
xli. 11	.....	i. 492	lxviii. 10	.....	ii. 129
xlii. 5, 6	.....	i. 184	lxix. 22	.....	ii. 85
PSALMS.			— || 26	.....	ii. 100
ii. 6, 7	.....	i. 6, 513. ii. 73	lxxii. 17	.....	i. 544
iii. 8	.....	i. 533	— 19	.....	i. 439. ii. 449
iv. 6	.....	i. 365	lxxiv. 16	.....	ii. 101, 109
— † v. 8, 9	.....	ii. 517	lxxvi. 18, 19	.....	ii. 483
viii. 6	.....	i. 458	lxxviii. 8, <i>et seq</i>	.....	ii. 128
ix. 10	.....	i. 315. ii. 102, 126	— 5—7	.....	i. 282
xiv. 1	.....	i. 526, 530. ii. 66	— 38	.....	ii. 317
— † xv. 2	.....	ii. 72	lxxx. 1, 2, 3	.....	ii. 278
xvi. 8	.....	i. 457	lxxxiv. 4	.....	ii. 449
xvii. 7	.....	ii. 119	lxxxv. 10	.....	i. 553
xix. 7	.....	i. 388. ii. 126, 522	— 13	.....	ii. 511
— 8	.....	ii. 126	lxxxix. 3	.....	ii. 109, 126
xx. 3	.....	i. 533. ii. 101	— 7	.....	i. 369
— 7	.....	i. 489	— 14	.....	i. 161
			— 15	.....	ii. 437
			— 18	.....	ii. 100
			— 28	.....	ii. 109, 124, 126
			— 30	.....	ii. 57, 102
			— 33	.....	ii. 57, 102
			— 35	.....	ii. 100, 232, 404
			xc. 16	.....	ii. 278
			xc. 15, 16	.....	ii. 109
			xcvi. 5	.....	i. 158, 531
			xcvii. 7	.....	i. 159
			— 11	.....	ii. 109
			c. 3	.....	ii. 126
			civ. 14	.....	i. 289

QUOTATIONS FROM SCRIPTURE.

xci.

cv. 3	i. 361, 549	v. 20	ii. 129
cvi. 6	ii. 317	vi. 2, 3	i. 541
— 20, 21	i. 482	— 5	i. 184
— 35, 36	i. 186	vii. 4	ii. 287
cviii. || 6	ii. 119, 120	— 12, 13	i. 184
— 9	ii. 121	viii. 12, 13	ii. 130
cx. 2	i. 367. ii. 323, 448	— 13, 14	ii. 104, 105, 563
cx. 9	i. 183	— 20	i. 1
— 10	i. 388	ix. 6	i. 544. ii. 553
cxvii. 2	ii. 280	xii. 6	i. 183
cxviii. 19, 20	ii. 105	xxviii. 16	i. 542. ii. 104, 105
— 22	ii. 104, 105	xxix. 18, 19	i. 549
— 26	ii. 97	xxx. 6	i. 400
cxix. 19	ii. 323	xxxii. 2—6	i. 458
— 75	ii. 517	— 18	ii. 126
— 130	i. 388	xxxiii. 17	ii. 72
— 133	ii. 512	— 20	ii. 10, 307
cxxi. 3—5	ii. 126	— 22	ii. 307
cxxii. 6	i. 399	xl. 5	i. 524
cxxx. || 3, 4	ii. 98	— 8	i. 178
— 7	ii. 99	— 29	i. 190
cxxxiii. 3	i. 368	xl. 1	i. 179, 516, 545
cxxxv. 18	i. 159	— † 3	ii. 481
cxxxvi. 4	ii. 483	— 4	i. 544
cxxxviii. 2	i. 399	— 19, 20	ii. 482
cxlv. 4	ii. 512	— 21	i. 179, 509, 517, 533, 535
— 11	i. 398	xliv. 23	i. 547
cxlvii. 11	ii. 480	xl. † 1	i. 487
cxlviii. 14	i. 436	— 9	i. 26
cxlix. 2	ii. 71	— 17	i. 15, 159, 509, 547
		— † 20—23	i. 414
		— 21	i. 179, 508, 524, 531, 533, 534, 541
		— 22	i. 509, 547
		— 24	i. 15, 190
		— 25	i. 15, 159, 179, 509, 541, 547
		xlvi. 12, 13	i. 547
		xlviii. 3—8	ii. 125
		— 4	i. 400
		xl. 6	i. 498
		— 7	i. 207, 399, 547
		l. 11	ii. 290
		li. 1	ii. 511
		— 7	i. 208, 346, 511
		— 12	i. 184
		— 13	i. 184
		lii. 15	i. 266
		— 7—10	i. 547
		liii. 2	ii. 219
		— 3	i. 516, 544. ii. 89
		— 5	i. 533
		— 6	i. 533, 544
		— 8	i. 533, 547
		— 10	i. 544, 547
		— 11	i. 92, 179, 544. ii. 65
		lv. 2	i. 447. ii. 305
		— 3	ii. 124, 126, 344
		— 4	i. 457
		— 6	ii. 334
		— 7	i. 526
		— 8	i. 518, 527, 529, 539
		— 9	i. 539
		— 11	i. 351, 360. ii. 411
		lvi. 1—7	ii. 75

PROVERBS.

iii. 13	ii. 344
viii. 8, 9	i. 373
xiv. 6	i. 92
— † 9	i. 388, 458. ii. 128
— 13	ii. 410
xv. 8	i. 526, 542. ii. 129
— 10	ii. 380
— 31	ii. 343
— 32	ii. 343, 380
xvi. 25	i. 438, 458, 526, 542
xviii. 10	i. 183
xxviii. 9	i. 467
xxix. 1	ii. 380
— 25	i. 184
xxx. 5	i. 373

ECCLESIASTES.

viii. 4	ii. 448
---------	---------

SONG OF SOLOMON.

i. 3	i. 183
v. 1	ii. 289, 422
viii. 6	ii. 497

ISAIAH.

i. 9	i. 438
— 13	i. 542
ii. 3	i. 467
— 17	i. 26
— 22	i. 53

QUOTATIONS FROM SCRIPTURE.

xciii.

vii. 2	ii. 60
— 7—11	ii. 312
— 8, 11	ii. 370
— 11	i. 395
— † 13, 14	i. 401, 494. ii. 399
viii. 12	ii. 44
— 15	ii. 56
ix. 6, 7, 25	ii. 56
— 10, 11	i. 519, 540. ii. 33
— 13	i. 510, 519, 546
— 21, 22	ii. 56
x. † 20	ii. 476
— 24	i. 227
— 27	ii. 463
— 33	i. 187
— 34	i. 150, 396
— 37	ii. 197
xi. ‖ 3	ii. 97
— 9—11	ii. 557
— 19	i. 33, 540, 546. ii. 33
— 25, 26	i. 250
— 25—27	i. 520
— ‖ 27	ii. 80
— 32, 33	i. 187
xii. 8	ii. 75
— † 16—20	ii. 482
— 17	i. 179
xiii. 42, 50	ii. 44
— 43	i. 549
xiv. 20	ii. 56
— 36	ii. 56
xv. † 2, 3, 6	ii. 268
— 9	i. 368
— 12, 13	i. 52, 130. ii. 31
— 14	i. 52, 514
— 18, 19	i. 44
xvi. 1—3	ii. 95
— 6	i. 254, 521
— 17	i. 520
— 23	i. 373. ii. 97
— 24	i. 522
xvii. 1—8	ii. 601
— 5	i. 179, 365, 509, 516, 544
— ‖ 24, 27	ii. 62
xviii. 15	ii. 311, 457
— 15—17	i. 340, 356, 392, ii. 9, <i>note</i>
— † 15—17	i. 379. ii. 574
— 17	i. 204, 224. ii. 32, 33, 210
— 18	ii. 99, 148
— 22	i. 378
— 35	i. 72
xix. 11	ii. 322
— † 14	ii. 594
xx. † 1—16	ii. 132
— ‖ 2	ii. 63
— 13	ii. 86
— † 22	ii. 384
— 24	i. 448
— 26, 28	ii. 86
— 28	ii. 566
xxi. 31, 32	i. 540. ii. 33, 302
xxii. 17	ii. 62
— 41—45	i. 367

xxiii. † 8, 9	ii. 275
— 11	ii. 86
— 20—22	i. 415
— 23	i. 468
— 25, 27, 28	i. 464. ii. 103
— 39	ii. 77, 97
xxiv. 30	ii. 95
— 35	ii. 147
xxv. 31	ii. 136
— 46	i. 579. ii. 44, 52, 136
xxvi. 14, 16	ii. 169
— 28	i. 508
— 29	ii. 77
— 30	ii. 99
— 63	i. 413
xxvii. 43	ii. 100
xxviii. ‖ 19	i. 269
— 19, 20	i. 268, 368, 375. ii. 148, 201, 221, 236, 374

MARK.

i. 8	ii. 237
— 14, 15	i. 125
— 32	ii. 56
ii. † 14—17	i. 479
iii. 22	i. 154
— 35	i. 323
v. 23, 28, 34	ii. 56
vi. 13	ii. 57
— 56	ii. 56
vii. 3, 5, 8, 9, 13	ii. 268, 515
— 4, 8	ii. 107
— 9	i. 254, 263, 521
— 21, 22	i. 543
ix. 1	i. 126
— 33, 34	ii. 422
— 36	ii. 275
— 44, 46	ii. 44
x. 52	ii. 56
xi. 13	i. 491
— 24	ii. 312, 369
xii. 29	i. 531
— 36, 37	ii. 99
xiv. 61—64	ii. 92
xvi. † 4	ii. 605
— 16	i. 179

LUKE.

i. 15	i. 287
— ‖ 59	ii. 96
— 68	ii. 71
— 79	i. 545
ii. † 8	ii. 545
— 16	ii. 90
— 35	i. 459
iii. 4, 6	i. 545
iv. 16, 21	i. 178
— 22, 29	i. 26
v. 30	i. 520
vi. 22, 23	i. 432
— 26	i. 187
— 35	ii. 117

— || 38	ii. 64	ii. || 5	ii. 86
— 44	ii. 74	— 9	ii. 75, 86
vii. 3	ii. 56	— 17	i. 323. ii. 65
— || 19	ii. 97	iii. 12	ii. 578
— 23	i. 180	— 14—15	ii. 411
— 34	i. 520	— 14—16	i. 517, 533, 535
viii. 2, 3	ii. 408	— 15	i. 509
— 36, 50	ii. 56	— 16	i. 551
x. 16	i. 513	— 18	ii. 256
— 20	ii. 568	— 19	i. 518. ii. 67
— 21, 22	i. 357	— 35	i. 179
— || 35	ii. 63	— 36	i. 179, 509, 513, 517, 533, 538. ii. 105
xi. 2	i. 542	iv. 1, 2	i. 265, 270
— 38	ii. 107	— 2	i. 428
— 42	i. 468	— 9, 10	ii. 438
xii. 29	ii. 602	— 14	ii. 289
— 35, 36	i. 186	— 22	i. 542
— 49	i. 396	— 34	i. 323
— 58	ii. 604	— || 38	ii. 64
xiii. 14, 15	i. 466	— 44	ii. 604
— † 23, 24	i. 494	— 48	ii. 448
— 28	ii. 44	v. || 17, 18	ii. 74
xiv. 27	i. 49	— 23, 24	i. 179
— 33	i. 208	— 24	i. 536
xv. 1, 2	i. 540. ii. 33	— 39	i. 530
— 2	i. 520	— 42	i. 518
xvi. || 9	ii. 64	— 43	i. 150, 520
— 15	i. 161, 519, 539	— 45—47	ii. 441
xvii. 3, 4	ii. 331	— 46—47	i. 302. ii. 547
— † 4	i. 503	vi. || 7	ii. 63
— || 20, 21	ii. 92	— 15	ii. 92
— 37	ii. 95	— 27	i. 496
xviii. || 1	ii. 65, 80	— 29	i. 110
— 7	ii. 80	— 35	ii. 289
— 9	i. 395	— 37	i. 19, 546. ii. 401
— † 9—14	i. 539	— 38, 40	i. 180
— 24, 27	i. 478	— 39	i. 29
xix. 10	i. 510, 519	— 44, 45	i. 97. ii. 401
xx. 38	ii. 565	— 68	i. 546
xxii. 21	ii. 169	— 70	ii. 169
— 26, 27	ii. 86	vii. 18	i. 457. ii. 219, 297
— || 69	ii. 80	— †	ii. 457
xxiii. 34	i. 546	— 37, 39	i. 123
xxiv. 27	i. 543	— 39	i. 487. ii. 87, 567
— 36—48	i. 522	— 48	i. 464
— 44	i. 530, 543. ii. 99, 563	viii. 29, 30	ii. 119
— 47	i. 554	— 31	i. 396
— 51	ii. 439	— 31, 32	i. 549
		— 41	ii. 74
		— 41—47	i. 253
		— 44	i. 534, 546
		— 47	i. 92. ii. 130
		— 50	ii. 297
		ix. 6, 7	ii. 57
		— 22	ii. 92
		— 40	ii. 93
		x. 3, 5	i. 316
		— 15, 27, 28	ii. 81
		— 20	i. 373
		— 26, 28	i. 29, 546. ii. 401
		— 27	i. 316, 512. ii. 81, 222
		— 27—30	i. 179
		— 30	i. 508, 535

JOHN.

i. 1	ii. 553, 559
— 1—3	i. 544
— || 9	ii. 66, 67
— 12, 13	i. 179, 520, 554
— 13	ii. 137
— 14	i. 544
— 18	i. 323. ii. 123
— 25	i. 265
— 26	ii. 237
— 29	i. 528, 543. ii. 566
— 35	i. 428
— 36	i. 543
— || 51	ii. 77, 80

QUOTATIONS FROM SCRIPTURE.

xcv.

xi. || 11	ii. 96	— 9	ii. 56
— 12	ii. 56	— 10, 12	i. 544
— 41, 42	i. 250	— 12	i. 517
xii. 6	i. 448	— 19	ii. 146
— 46	i. 130, ii. 67	— 32	i. 239, ii. 69
xiii. † 14	ii. 275	— 32, 35	i. 74, 366
— 15	ii. 215	— 36, 37	i. 367, ii. 69
— 34, 35	i. 188	— 42—47	i. 74
xiv. 6	i. 531	v. † 4	i. 366, ii. 493
— 7	ii. 77	— 30, 31	i. 517
— † 8	ii. 123, 232	— 31	i. 110, 112, 524, 527
— 12—14	i. 312, ii. 369	— 41	ii. 98
xv. 2	i. 15	vi. || 1	i. 336, ii. 464
— 3	ii. 375, 384	— 1, 4	i. 366
— 4, 5	i. 15, 190	vii. 22	i. 291
— † 5	i. 190, 500, 538	— 37	i. 553
— 5, 7	i. 548	viii. 13	i. 358
— 6	i. 190	— 22	i. 254
— 12, 17	i. 188	— 39	i. 509
— 16	ii. 369	ix. 11	i. 532
— 23	ii. 129, 517	— 14	ii. 565
— 23, 24	i. 179	— 27	ii. 474
xvi. 7, 14	i. 317	— 31	i. 528, 555, ii. 102
— † 8	i. 486	x. 4	i. 154
— 13, 14	i. 313, 512, 538	— 34	i. 539
— 23, 24	ii. 312	— 36... i. 180, 509, 520, 523, 533, 545	
xvii. 2 .. i. 314, 509, 517, 533, 536		— 42, 43	i. 524
— 3 .. i. 42, 152, 158, 186, 255, 315, 521, 524, 534, 542. ii. 66, 80, 401		— 43	i. 110, 516, 517, 543
— 5	i. 178, ii. 67	xi. † 18	i. 11, 357, 554, ii. 290
— 6	i. 158, 357	— † 19—21	ii. 463, 464, 521
— 14	i. 185	— 23	i. 528
— 16, 17	i. 227, 513	— 29	ii. 68
— 17	i. 548, ii. 148, 182, 291	— † 31	i. 312
— 17, 19	i. 42, ii. 131, 156	xii. 12	ii. 89
— 19	i. 104	xiii. i	i. 226
— 21	i. 239, 260, 320	— 14—41	i. 515
— 23	ii. 119	— 27	i. 527, ii. 547
— 24	i. 29	— 32	ii. 504
xviii. 36.. i. 513, 522. ii. 9, 93, 527, 578		— 33—37	ii. 99
— † 37	ii. 605, note	— 38, 39	i. 225, 509, 545
xix. 30	i. 509, 544	— 38—41	i. 476, 515
xx. 23	ii. 99	— 48... i. 313, 330, 496, 520, 538, 546	
— 28	ii. 561	ii. 147, 401, 411, 521	
		xiv. 1	i. 551, ii. 228, 521
		— 2	ii. 105
		— 22	i. 227
		— 23	i. 244, ii. 520
		xv. 9	i. 59, 436
		— † 12	ii. 475
		— 13—17	ii. 120
		— 13—18	ii. 71
		— 21	i. 530
		xvi. 1	i. 428
		— 12	i. 177
		— † 11, 25	ii. 108
		— 25—34	i. 509
		— 30, 31	i. 332, 547
		— 34	i. 318, 518
		— 40	i. 177
		xvii. 4	ii. 521
		— 5	ii. 105
		— || 22, 23	i. 490, ii. 110
		— † 27	i. 489, 491

ACTS.

i. 5	ii. 237
ii. 16	i. 124
— 24	i. 544
— 29—31	ii. 99, 404
— 33—36	i. 517
— 41	i. 527
— 41—47	i. 509, 546
— || 42.. i. 319, 334, 366. ii. 68, 221, 472	
— 42—44... i. 239, 319, 334, 366, 549	
— 42—47	i. 74, 319, 365, 366
— 45	ii. 84
iii. 13	i. 313
— 14	i. 527
— || 22	ii. 72
— 24	i. 516
— 26	i. 138
iv. 4	i. 546

— 30	.....	i. 527. ii. 105, 334
— 31	.....	i. 517, 544
xviii. 8	.....	ii. 76
— 15, 16	.....	i. 97
— 18	.....	i. 413
— 22	.....	i. 226
xix. 1, 5	.....	i. 122, 123
— || 2	.....	i. 487. ii. 87, 567
— i. 6	.....	i. 124
— 4	.....	i. 122
— 5	.....	i. 428
— 9	.....	ii. 105
— 13	.....	i. 413
— 34	.....	i. 114
xx. 6, 7	.....	ii. 90, 507
— 7	.....	i. 326, ii. 77, 150, 430
— 8	.....	ii. 77
— 17	.....	i. 226. ii. 118
— 17—28	.....	ii. 118, 575
— 21	.....	i. 491, 523, 524, 525
— 24	.....	i. 313, 537. ii. 103
— || 28	.....	ii. 551
— 29, 30	.....	i. 238. ii. 118
— 32	.....	ii. 26
— 34, 35	.....	ii. 590
xxi. || 4	.....	ii. 90, 507
— 20	.....	ii. 76
xxii. 31	.....	i. 291
— || 16	.....	ii. 107
xxiii. 6	.....	i. 285, 540
xxiv. 14	.....	ii. 76
— 15	.....	ii. 46
— 25	.....	ii. 60
xxvi. 4, 5	.....	i. 540
— 5	.....	i. 464, 530
— 5, 18	.....	i. 314, 545
— 9	.....	i. 530. ii. 499
— 24	.....	i. 154
— 29	.....	ii. 104
xxvii. 31, 44	.....	ii. 56
— 35	.....	i. 250
xxviii. 1, 4	.....	ii. 56
— 8	.....	i. 250
— 22	.....	i. 208
— 23	.....	i. 530
— 24	.....	i. 226, 313, 551. ii. 228, 290, 521
— 25	.....	ii. 440

ROMANS.

i. 1	.....	ii. 86
— 3	.....	ii. 99
— 4	.....	i. 509, 544. ii. 101
— 5	.....	i. 545
— 7	.....	ii. 119
— 9	.....	i. 414
— 16	.....	i. 163. ii. 290
— 17	.....	i. 136, 180, 547
— 18	.....	i. 253, 508, 519, 535
— 20—32	.....	i. 550
— 21	.....	ii. 571
— 25—28	.....	i. 159
ii. 17	.....	ii. 559

— 20	.....	i. 291
iii 2	.....	i. 530
— † 3, 4	.....	ii. 135
— † 9	.....	ii. 128
— 12	.....	i. 530
— 13	.....	ii. 517
— 17, 18	.....	i. 318
— 21, 22	.....	i. 180
— 22	.....	i. 510, 524
— 23	.....	i. 517, 524
— 24	.....	i. 524. ii. 122
— 24, 25	.....	i. 545. ii. 509
— 25	.....	i. 516, 533, 545
— † 25	.....	ii. 139
— 26	.....	i. 160, 179, 508, 533, 553
— 27, 28	.....	i. 313
— 29	.....	ii. 559
iv. 4	.....	i. 536, 552. ii. 292
— 4—8	.....	i. 180
— 4—16	.....	i. 331, 364
— 5	.....	i. 179, 508, 524, 533
— 6, 7	.....	i. 517
— 13	.....	ii. 604
— 16	.....	i. 313, 536
— 20	.....	i. 542
— 25	.....	i. 180
— || 25	.....	ii. 121
v. 1	.....	i. 180
— 5	.....	ii. 120
— 6	.....	i. 517. ii. 91
— 9, 10	.....	ii. 437
— 11	.....	ii. 559
— † 12, 18, 19	.....	i. 578
— 20	.....	ii. 570
— 21	.....	i. 313, 388, 447, 553. ii. 83, 102, 116
vi. † 3—5	.....	ii. 384
— 4	.....	ii. 101
— 14	.....	i. 89, 441
— 22, 23	.....	i. 185, 549
— 23	.....	i. 359, 439, 508, 510, 517, 535, 551. ii. 80
vii. 2	.....	ii. 604
— 2, 3	.....	ii. 533
— 18	.....	i. 288, 395, 440, 528, 548. ii. 285
viii. 1	.....	i. 259
— 5—14	.....	ii. 447
— 7	.....	i. 70, 179, 528. ii. 285
— || 9	.....	ii. 70
— 13	.....	ii. 571
— 14	.....	i. 512
— 15	.....	i. 534
— || 16	.....	ii. 361, 419
— 17	.....	ii. 120, 137
— || 17	.....	ii. 69
— 30	.....	i. 29
— 32	.....	ii. 119
ix. || 3	.....	ii. 103, 571, 601, 602
— 4, 5	.....	ii. 558, 562
— 5	.....	i. 508. ii. 561
— 15	.....	ii. 604
— 16	.....	i. 348, 526. ii. 412
— 27	.....	ii. 98
— 30	.....	i. 493

— 19	i. 159
— 20	i. 159, 488
— † 27	ii. 27, 51
— † 33	ii. 569
xi. 2	i. 227, 319, 549. ii. 147
— 17—20	ii. 150
— † 20	ii. 57, 430
— 20—26	i. 370
— 23	i. 319
— † 29	ii. 57, 60
— 30, 31	ii. 57
— † 34	ii. 243
xii. 3	ii. 73, 125, 517
— 4	ii. 486
— † 9	ii. 57
— † 13	i. 270. ii. 135
xiii. 1	ii. 556
xiv. 3	i. 246
— 3, 24, 31	i. 370
— 22	ii. 59, 568
— 23, 25	i. 246, 326
— 27	ii. 58
— 37	i. 227. ii. 147
xv. 1—4	i. 352, 358, 554. ii. 290
— 3, 4	ii. 228
— † 10	ii. 285
— 23—26	ii. 307
— † 24, 25, 26	i. 578
— 28	i. 439
— 29	ii. 385, 398
— 52	ii. 95
xvi. 1—3	ii. 68
— 2	ii. 471, 472
— 13	ii. 485
— † 20	i. 409
— 24	i. 410

II. CORINTHIANS.

i. 5	i. 182
— 8	ii. 98
— 12	i. 166
— 20	ii. 232
— † 23	i. 414. ii. 313
— 23	ii. 7
ii. 7	i. 394. ii. 272
— 15, 16	ii. 105
— 17	i. 130
iii. 13—16	ii. 75
iv. 2	i. 33, 166
— 3	i. 130
— 3—6	i. 546
— † 4	i. 179, 534
— 4—6	i. 158
— 6	i. 50, 152, 183, 316
v. † 3	ii. 70, 571
— 14, 15	i. 185, 512
— 15	ii. 113, 565
— 17	i. 89, 441
— 18—21	i. 509
— 19	ii. 438
— 21	i. 512. ii. 99
vi. † 1	ii. 86
— 14, 15	i. 190
— 14—17	i. 185, 212, 249

— 16	i. 333
vii. 7—11	i. 369
viii. 6	ii. 562
— 8	ii. 46
— 9	i. 512, 537. ii. 106, 292
— 9—22	ii. 68
ix. † 13	ii. 68, 84
x † 6	i. 386. ii. 516
xi. 2	i. 205
— 3	i. 546
— 13—15	i. 510
— 14	ii. 556
— 14, 15	i. 150, 238, 534
xii. 9	i. 190, 318
xiii. 2	i. 386
— 5	i. 30
— 8	i. 46
— † 12	i. 409
— 12	ii. 205

GALATIANS.

i. 4	i. 511
— 6—9	i. 179
— 7, 8	ii. 409
— 8	i. 316, 363, 525. ii. 556
— 8, 9	i. 510. ii. 166, 403
— 14	i. 530
ii. † 4	ii. 323, 386, 414
— † 10	ii. 471, 472
— 20	i. 15, 190, 437. ii. 113, 285
iii. 3	i. 548
— 8—17	ii. 84
— 11	i. 136
— 13, 14	i. 508, 533
— 13	i. 524, 535, 544
— 26	i. 554
— † 27	i. 269
iv. 4, 5	i. 508, 535, 544
— 6	ii. 482
— 9	i. 534
— 9—11	ii. 146, 192
— 11, 20	i. 290
— 16	i. 38
— 19	ii. 146
v. 1	i. 549
— 2	ii. 146
— 11	i. 518
— 13	ii. 321, 323, 386, 414
— 16, 17	i. 190
— 17	i. 70, 439, 512, 548. ii. 285
— 19, 20, 21	i. 51. ii. 35
— 22, 23	i. 15
vi. † 1	i. 392
— 6	ii. 68
— 10	i. 188

EPHESIANS.

i. 2	ii. 120
— 4	i. 29. ii. 121
— 6	i. 314. ii. 120
— 7	i. 581
— 11	ii. 120
— † 13	ii. 383
— 18	ii. 120
— 20—23	ii. 101

— 21, 22	ii. 554
ii. 1, 12	ii. 91
— 3	i. 286, 316
— 3—5	i. 530
— 4	i. 27
— 4, 5	ii. 119
— 6	ii. 101
— 7	i. 181, 314
— † 12	i. 526, 529
— 13	i. 87, 436
— 19—22	i. 333
— 20, 22	i. 312
iii. 8	i. 314. ii. 106, 120
— 12	i. 561
iv. 3	i. 374
— † 5	ii. 135
— 11	i. 243
— 14	i. 548
— 15	i. 370
— 18	i. 50, 316, 518. ii. 125
— 19	i. 546
— 22	ii. 333
— † 24	ii. 182
— 32	ii. 605 <i>note</i>
v. 1, 2	i. 552
— † 3	ii. 47
— 8	i. 180
— 11	ii. 343
— 19	ii. 605 <i>note</i>
— 25—32	ii. 72, 81
— † 26	ii. 375
— 27	i. 184
— 30	ii. 409
— 32	i. 14
vi. † 1	i. 216. ii. 250, 322 <i>note</i> , 323, 386, 414
— 1—4	i. 216, 280, 293, 419, 428, 429
— † 4	i. 291. ii. 182, 230, 237, 283
— 5, 6	i. 348. ii. 258
— 17	i. 240, 538, 548

PHILIPPIANS.

i. 1	i. 177. ii. 118, 575, 576
— 6	i. 352
— 11	i. 512
— 11—27	i. 548
— † 27	i. 175, 177, 187, 549
— 28	i. 445
ii. 6	ii. 601
— 6, 8	i. 508
— 7, 8	i. 457 <i>note</i> , 544
— 8	i. 544
— † 12	i. 496, 497. ii. 378
— 13	ii. 378
iii. 3	i. 70, 528
— 7, 8	i. 314, 512
— 15	i. 175. ii. 201
— 20	ii. 111
iv. 6, 7	ii. 109
— 15	ii. 68
— 21	ii. 243

COLOSSIANS.

i. 5—12	i. 349
— 6	i. 165, 315, 512, 528, 538 548. ii. 252, 290
— 9	i. 185
— 14	i. 581
— 19	i. 15
— 23	i. 547
— 27	ii. 91
ii. 2	i. 173
— 6	i. 15, 548
— 8	ii. 268
— 9	i. 544
— † 11, 12	ii. 384, 385
— 16	ii. 145
— 16, 17	ii. 443
— 17	ii. 76, 506
— 18	ii. 556
iii. † 3, 4	ii. 89
— 4	i. 549
— 12	i. 104
— 13	i. 378
— 13, 16	ii. 605
— 15	i. 548
— 16	i. 217, 370, 548. ii. 457
— 17	i. 496 <i>note</i>
— † 17, 18	ii. 250
— 20, 21	ii. 280
— 24	i. 348
iv. 16	i. 226

I THESSALONIANS.

i. 1	i. 226
— 5—10	i. 545
— 5	i. 21. i. 313
— 7—10	i. 513
— 8, 9	i. 518. ii. 384
— 9, 10	i. 250, 493, 512, 554
— 10	ii. 437
ii. † 8	ii. 103
— 13	i. 235, 315, 512, 528, 538, 548. ii. 290
— 14	i. 202, 239, 321, 367. ii. 147, 519
iv. 1	i. 185, 226, 548
— † 1—8	ii. 516
— 11	i. 233
— 18	i. 363
v. 4, 5, 6	ii. 485, 503
— 8	ii. 482
— 9	ii. 291
— 11	i. 370, 549
— 12—14	i. 217
— 14	i. 187. ii. 172
— 16	i. 181
— 21	i. 1
— † 23	i. 107
— † 26	i. 370, 402, 409. ii. 291, 243
— 27	i. 413. ii. 7.

II THESSALONIANS.

i. 2	ii. 126
— 5	i. 445
— 6	ii. 70

c.

GENERAL INDEX.—PART III.

— 7 ii. 556
 — 8 i. 473, 526. ii. 256
 — 9 i. 483. ii. 44
 — 10 i. 445, 549. ii. 98, 122
 — 10, 11, 12 i. 159
 — 11 i. 396, 445
 ii. || 1 ii. 98
 — || 2 ii. 96
 — 3, 4 i. 238, 335, 368
 — 3—8 i. 321
 — 4 ii. 144
 — 6, 7 i. 336
 — 8 i. 238, 260, 336, 399. ii. 95, 353,
 510, 532
 — 10 i. 548
 — 10—12 i. 159, 497, *note*
 — 13, 14 i. 179
 — † 15 i. 226, 230, 549. ii. 221, 377, 523
 — 16 i. 314, 359, 499, 545. ii. 401, 503
 iii. † 6 .. i. 204, 372, 549. ii. 147, 221,
 261, 268, 513, 515
 — † 6, 14, 15 i. 190, 229, 245, 390, 555.
 ii. 42, 513
 — † 14 .. ii. 25, 43, 46, 171, 210, 268,
 269, 513, 515, 516
 — 15 ... i. 217, 392. ii. 273, 274, 523

I TIMOTHY.

i. 5 i. 53
 — || 11 i. 357. ii. 85
 — 15 i. 507, 538. ii. 141, 191
 — 15, 16 i. 546
 — 20 i. 387
 ii. † 4, 6 ii. 82
 — || 8 ii. 88
 — † 9, 10 ii. 134
 iii. 15 i. 189, 238, 333
 — 16 ii. 101
 iv. 1 i. 303
 — 1—3 ii. 374
 — 7, 8 ii. 550
 v. || 4 ii. 110
 — † 4, 5, 9, 16 ii. 354
 — || 12 ii. 60
 — || 14 ii. 60
 — † 21 ii. 194
 vi. 1 i. 348
 — 2, 3 i. 368
 — 2, 5 i. 375
 — 3, 4 ii. 201, 270
 — 3—5 ii. 28
 — 7 ii. 67
 — || 8, 9 ii. 113
 — || 10 ii. 89, 571
 — 11 ii. 511
 — † 12 i. 495. ii. 89
 — 13, 14 i. 375
 — 18 i. 366. ii. 68

II TIMOTHY.

i. 5 i. 282, 428
 — 7 i. 436
 — 9 i. 29, 439. ii. 425

— 13 i. 36
 — 18 i. 552
 ii. 22 ii. 511, 565
 — 23 i. 374, 398. ii. 28
 — 25 i. 110, 178, 513, 518, 525, 554.
 ii. 105, 290
 — 26 ii. 30
 iii. 1—5 i. 220, 303, 374. ii. 48
 — 15 i. 139, 282, 286, 287, 296, 428,
 530. ii. 564
 — 15, 16 i. 534
 — 16 i. 291, 393. ii. 442
 iv. 3, 4 i. 462
 — || 7 ii. 89
 — 8 i. 531. ii. 132

TITUS.

i. 5 i. 244
 — 5—7 ii. 118, 576
 — 6, 7 i. 331
 — 15 i. 53
 — 16 i. 188
 ii. 10 i. 348
 — || 10, 11 i. 236, 537
 — 11, 12 i. 51, 291
 — || 11—13 .. i. 552. ii. 292, 551, 552
 — 14 i. 511
 iii. 2, 3 i. 398
 — 4, 5 i. 536, 552. ii. 290
 — 10 i. 217, 392
 — 10, 11 i. 190, 236, 245

HEBREWS.

i. 2 ii. 147
 — 3 i. 535, 544
 — † 4 ii. 101, 551, 553, 554, 555, 556
 ii. 1 i. 551. ii. 291, 484
 — † 5, 7, 16 ii. 556
 — 5, 11 i. 179
 — 7 i. 458. ii. 566
 — 7—9 ii. 121
 — 9 i. 313. ii. 442
 — || 9 ii. 81
 — 10 i. 533, 543
 — 10—12 ii. 99, 536
 — 11 i. 188
 — 11, 12 ii. 150
 — 11—14 i. 553. ii. 72
 — 13 ii. 119
 — 16 i. 252. ii. 556
 iii. 6 ii. 449
 — 12 i. 159, 318, 528. ii. 91
 — 12—14 i. 551
 — || 13 ii. 90, 605 *note*
 — 14 i. 318, 547
 iv. 8 i. 553
 — † 9 i. 495
 — 16 i. 542. ii. 83, 419
 v. 1 ii. 72
 — 1—3 ii. 567
 — 7 ii. 99
 vi. † 16 i. 414. ii. 8
 vii. || 19 ii. 84

QUOTATIONS FROM SCRIPTURE.

ci.

— 21 ii. 73, 100
 — || 24 ii. 84
 — 27 i. 314
 viii. 1 ii. 101
 — || 3 ii. 84
 — 5 ii. 93
 — 7—12 i. 446
 — 13 ii. 76, 146
 ix. 1—24 ii. 93, 117, 527, 578
 — 4, 5 i. 543
 — || 7—14 ii. 116, 117
 — 8 ii. 79
 — 9—12 ii. 506
 — 10 i. 264. ii. 107
 — 12, 14, 26 i. 544
 — 13 ii. 116
 — 13, 14 i. 436
 — 14 i. 555. ii. 107
 — 22 i. 359
 — 24—26 ii. 79, 117
 — 26 i. 314, 436, 508, 517, 524, 535,
 548. ii. 353
 — 26, 28 i. 533. ii. 566
 — 28 ii. 98
 x. 1 ii. 76, 146
 — 1—9 i. 544
 — 4—9 i. 179, 508
 — 5—10 ii. 99, 298
 — 11 ii. 84
 — 11, 12 i. 509
 — || 12 ii. 84
 — 19 i. 534, 542, 561
 — 19, 20 i. 509, 544
 — 19—22 i. 528. ii. 83, 116, 117, 419
 — 22 i. 146, 561
 — † 22 ii. 375
 — 23 i. 547
 — † 25 ii. 307
 — 27 ii. 91
 — || 37 ii. 97
 xi. 1 ii. 155, 162
 — 4 i. 123
 — 5 i. 531
 — † 6 i. 530, 531. ii. 66, 299
 — 13—16 ii. 578
 — 27 i. 184
 xii. † 2 i. 457. ii. 101
 — 3 i. 186
 — 5 i. 293
 — 5—7 ii. 57
 — 6 ii. 102, 422
 — 11 i. 181
 — † 14 i. 13. ii. 510
 — 22 i. 439. ii. 93
 — 28 i. 528. ii. 10, 307
 — 28, 29 i. 369. ii. 548
 — 29 i. 183, 543
 xiii. † 2 ii. 556
 — 4 ii. 415
 — 5 ii. 113
 — 8 ii. 10
 — || 8 ii. 116, note
 — || 10 ii. 115, 117

— 12 i. 450
 — 13, 14 i. 186
 — 16 ii. 68

JAMES.

i. 5, 6 i. 562
 — 6 i. 561
 — 9, 10 ii. 359
 — 13, 14 i. 444
 — 18 i. 42, 119, 548. ii. 291
 ii. † 1—4 i. 247, 341
 — 5 i. 248
 — 13 i. 395
 — 14—20 i. 165
 iv. 4 i. 185, 377, 522
 — † 5 i. 445
 v. † 12 i. 412. ii. 4
 — || 14, 15 ii. 56
 — † 16 i. 72

I PETER.

i. 3 i. 544. ii. 499
 — 3—7 i. 445
 — 3, 23 i. 179, 548
 — 4 i. 531
 — 5 i. 15, 318, 497, 528, 551. ii. 21, 291
 — 6 i. 181. ii. 103
 — 8 i. 498, 527, 545
 — 10—12 ii. 99
 — 13 i. 549, 552
 — 17, 18 i. 183
 — 17—21 i. 369
 — 19 i. 360
 — 20 i. 544
 — 23 i. 318, 399. ii. 291, 575
 — 25.. i. 178, 318, 528. ii. 10, 83, 575
 ii. 2 i. 548
 — || 3 ii. 70
 — 5 i. 312. ii. 522
 — 6—8 i. 179
 — || 7 ii. 104, 105
 — || 8 ii. 105, 291
 — 9 i. 180, 518. ii. 220, 260, 343
 — 16 ii. 86
 — 18—25 i. 348
 — 24 i. 508, 533, 544
 iii. 1 ii. 320, 414
 — † 3, 4 ii. 134
 — 15 i. 549. ii. 130
 — 18 .. i. 508, 517, 524, 533, 535, 544
 — 21 i. 552
 — || 21 ii. 106, 384, 398
 — 22 ii. 554
 iv. 8—10 ii. 605
 — 11 i. 370
 — 14 i. 208
 — 19 i. 416
 v. 12 i. 393, 537, 553
 — † 14 i. 409

II PETER.

i. 10 ii. 481
 — 17 i. 365
 — 21 ii. 99

GENERAL INDEX.—PART I.

ii. 1—3	ii. 118	— 20	i. 186. ii. 98
— 18	ii. 81	— 20, 21	i. 150, 159
iii. 3, 4	ii. 136	II JOHN.	
— 8	i. 399	— 2	i. 188
— 16	i. 189	— † 10	ii. 29, 346, 449
I JOHN.			
i. 3	i. 546	— 10, 11	ii. 201
— 6	i. 165, 499. ii. 344	JUDE.	
— 16	i. 186	— 3	i. 36, 187, 316
ii. 2	ii. 601	— 4	ii. 291
— 3	ii. 419	— 11	i. 451. ii. 73
— 15	i. 185	— 12	ii. 50
— 18	i. 336. ii. 118	— 20	i. 549
— 19	ii. 29	— 21	i. 549, 552. ii. 124
— 21	ii. 259, 425	REVELATION.	
— 24	i. 548	i. 4, 8	ii. 98
iii. 1	i. 185. ii. 220, 560	— 10	ii. 151
— 2	ii. 132, 220	— 16	i. 321
— 13	i. 123	ii. 9, 14, 20	i. 36
— † 21	ii. 361	— 29	i. 387
— 23	i. 135, 371	iii. 1, 8, 16	i. 36
iv. 1—3	i. 355	— 21	i. 495
— 6.....	i. 227, 316, 523. ii. 25, 145, 147	iv. 8	i. 541. ii. 98
— 10	ii. 120, 601	vi. 23	i. 533
— 16	ii. 120	xi. 17	ii. 98
— 18	ii. 182	xii. 11	i. 495
v. 1.....	i. 119, 179, 250, 512, 517, 534, 545 551, 554. ii. 290, 428, 517, 594	xiii. 17	i. 340
— 1, 9, 10	ii. 246	xiv. 12	i. 354
— 4, 5	i. 185	xvi. 10	i. 397
— ‖ 7	ii. 557	xvii. 2	ii. 149
— 9	i. 507, 551. ii. 248, 347	— 5	i. 337, 383
— 10 ..	i. 136, 179, 316, 507. ii. 129	xviii. 4	i. 205, 321, 371. ii. 150
— 10—13	i. 517	— 17	i. 496, <i>note</i>
— 11—13	i. 510	xx. 23	ii. 45
— 13	i. 545. ii. 220, 362, 484	xxii. ‖ 14	ii. 115
— 14, 15	ii. 312, 369	— 15	i. 483
— 19	i. 14, 186, 396, 533	— 20	ii. 98

ADDITIONS AND CORRECTIONS.

- Aaron, i. 368. ii. 73
 Abba, see *Father*
 Abraham, i. 253, 271, 301, 414. ii. 8, 30, 79, 84, 131, 315, 559
 Anabaptists, i. 258
 Ananias, i. 532
 Ananias and Sapphira, i. 366
 Andover, ii. 589
 Antioch, i. 515
 Antiochus, ii. 214
 Antoninus, ii. 593
 Apparel, see *Women*
 Appearing, see *Glorious Ap.*
 Aristophanes, ii. 616
 Bacon, ii. 224
 Barnabas, ii. 228, 230, 236
 Bayle, i. 224
 Beecher, Dr. ii. 589
 Beelzebub, i. 373. ii. 134
 Belial, i. 190, 249
 Bethel, ii. 78
 Blomfield, Mr., ii. 633
 Burgess, ii. 633
 Butler, ii. 633
 Canaanites, ii. 315
 Cæsarea, ii. 621
 Calvinist, i. 101, 154, 361. ii. 240, 248, 304, 318, 521
 Carr, Mr., ii. 621
 Catharine I., ii. 621
 Cheltenham, ii. 531
 Cherubims, i. 543
 Christ, the unspeakable gift, &c. *for* i. 437, 569 *read* i. 569. ii. 437, 566
 Clarke, Dr., ii. 561
 Daventry, ii. 548
 Elizabeth, Queen, ii. 579
 Erasmus, ii. 561
 Expediency, ii. 375. see *Marriage*
 Females, see *Women*
 Franklin, Dr., ii. 621, 629
 Gesner, ii. 630, *et seq.*
 H — I. Letter to; ii. 439—44
 Harles, ii. 599
 Healing, i. 72 *note*. see *Sick*
 Hederic, ii. 609, 613
 Hemsterhuis, ii. 626
 Hesiod, ii. 621
 Hints on C. Fellowship, see *Fellowship*
 Horace, ii. 629
 James I., ii. 545
 Lamb of God, Essay on, ii. 247
 L'Enfant, ii. 576
 Massieu, ii. 629
 Millennium, ii. 975
 Morell, ii. 614
 Nero, ii. 578
 Offering for sin, see *Sin Offering*
 Patrick, ii. 614
 Pliny, ii. 313
 Prodigal Son, see *Son*
 Sin that doth so easily beset, ii. 80, 90, see *Unbelief*
 Sodom, i. 438
 Toleration Act, ii. 590
 Varro, ii. 314
 Virgil, ii. 60
 Exodus, xxii. ii. and xxx. ii. *read* xxii. 11, and xxx. 11
 ——— xxx. 26. ii. 26, *read* ii. 62
 Deuteronomy xix. 5, *read* xix. 15
 II Samuel xii. 7 ii. 517
 Psalms xx. 8, *read* xx. 3
 ——— xl. 8 ii. 100, *to be expunged*
 ——— lxv. 5. ii. 125, *read* xlv. 5
 ——— lxvi. 10 ii. 316, 408
 ——— lxxvi. 18, 19, *read* lxxii. 18, 19
 ——— xci. 15, 16. ii. 109, *read* ii. 190
 Proverbs xv. 8 i. 250
 Isaiah xlv. 1, *read* lxv. † 1 i. 463, 487. ii. 388
 ——— liii. 3 i. 314
 ——— 6 ii. 99
 ——— 8 ii. 121
 ——— lv. 11 ii. 522, 546
 Jeremiah xlvi. 28 ii. 102
 Malachi ii. 11 i. 400
 Matthew ii. 2, *read* Malachi, ii. 11
 ——— v. 33—37 ii. 351
 ——— vi. 17 ii. 215
 ——— 32 ii. 422
 ——— xi. 25, 27 ii. 401
 ——— xvi. 19, 20 ii. 390
 ——— † 25, 26 ii. 103
 ——— xx. 32 ii. 422
 ——— xxii. † 42 ii. 105
 ——— xxiii. 25, 27, 28. *expunge* ii. 103
 ——— xxvi. 63 ii. 7
 ——— xxvii. 23 ii. 604
 Luke xviii. † 8 ii. 94 *note*
 John vii. † ii. 457, *read* † 18. i. 457
 ——— xii. 47 i. 47
 ——— xiii. † 14 ii. 500
 Acts iv. 42—47 *read* iv. 32, 35
 ——— v. 41. ii. 98, *read* ii. 89
 ——— x. 16 ii. 237
 ——— xi. † 18, i. 11, *read* i. 111
 ——— xix. 5 ii. 230
 ——— 13 ii. 7
 ——— xx. 7 i. 370
 ——— 21 i. 135
 ——— 31 i. 182, 217
 ——— xxi. 5 i. 214
 Romans iii. 8 i. 432
 ——— 25 i. 361

NAMES

BY WHICH JEHOVAH HAS MADE HIMSELF KNOWN TO HIS PEOPLE.

The Lord that healeth thee.—Exod. xv. 26.

The Lord your God, which have separated you from other people.—Levit. xx. 24.

The Lord which hallow you.—Levit. xxii. 32. xx. 27.

The Lord which dwelleth in Zion.—Ps. ix. 11.

The Holy One of Israel.—Ps. lxxxix. 18. Is. xlviii. 17.

The Lord which executeth judgment for the oppressed.—Ps. cxlvi. 7.

The Lord, thy redeemer, thy God which teacheth thee to profit, which leadeth thee by the way thou shouldest go.—Is. xlviii. 17.

The Lord that is faithful.—Is. xlix. 7.

I am he that comforteth you.—Is. li. 12.

Thy Lord the LORD, and thy God that pleadeth the cause of his people.—Is. li. 22.

The Lord that hath mercy on thee.—Is. liv. 10.

Thy maker is thine husband, the Lord of Hosts is his name.—Is. liv. 5.

The Lord God which gathereth the outcasts of Israel.—Is. lvi. 8.

The high andlofty One that inhabiteth eternity, whose name is Holy.—Is. lvii. 15.

I the Lord am thy Saviour and thy Redeemer, the mighty One of Jacob.—Is. lx. 16.

Thy God thy Glory.—Is. lx. 19.

The Lord that rendereth recompence to his enemies.—Is. lxvi. 6.

The Lord your God that hath dealt wondrously with you.—Joel ii. 26.

The Father of mercies and the God of all grace.—2 Cor. i. 3.

God that comforteth those that are cast down.—2 Cor. vii. 6.

God who is rich in mercy.—Eph. ii. 6.





